

AN ADVERTIZEMENT FOR LIFE OR DEATH OF A WORLD

Dated 1/2/07

CRITICAL TO LIFE, Are the foundations which keep us alive! We cannot live without certain realities that keep us alive. **CRITICAL TO THIS STATE OR NATION** are the foundations which establish national unity, trust, & honor; the things which keep us as a nation rather than people fighting for an advantage. **CRITICAL TO THIS WORLD, AND IT'S LIFE**, are the foundations nature provides/ yet humanity is CRUCIFYING NATURE, Because the **genetic code is nature!** Can you survive without nature/ can you survive with nature in chaos (discipline lost)? NO, YOU CANNOT. It is not a hard concept, even you can understand this! Can't happen/ not in your lifetime: remember A.I.D.S./ remember Vietnam & Iraq: "the answers of men, the answers of science" in plain view. Nature WILL FAIL, if the tragedy of arrogance, pride, disgrace, and failure are not stopped immediately: just one day too late/ and you, life, & the future are dead. Therefore the leadership of men HAS presented us with critical choices: let nature die, thereby us/ let them keep their weapons of mass destruction, thereby KILLING US/ let them continue consuming for nothing, resources critical to life, in a very finite world, thereby leaving us with nothing but war/ let them finish killing the water, the ocean, the climate, the air, and more; thereby bringing hell. Or even

just letting them finish off destroying the money of this nation/ giving the nation itself to foreigners/ destroying by bankruptcy your future: and making you exactly as the Palestine nation is today: OR NOT.

A trial HAS been placed in Champaign County Court 06 MR 726 State of ILLINOIS. This is your beginning to change. This is your beginning to the discussion of WHAT does the evidence say to us/ regarding "these suggestions of media and science". That purpose of trial is then **SIMPLY TO KNOW THE TRUTH, AND UNDERSTAND THE REALITY; THAT WE MAY DECIDE WHAT TO DO.** A secondary public examination of the facts in conjunction with the legal (let there be NO lies/ let there be true consequences if there is) courtroom, as a public discussion and media trial of political and social influences "as the courtroom enlightens us all" is planned to occur. This media direct examination by **WE THE PEOPLE, THE TRUE GOVERNMENT OF AMERICA!** Will then determine and decide what is critically necessary "For the citizens of the USA" to do! The foundation of true government & true ownership of our nation, and our critical participation in this world, are then legally, assigned the responsibility of defending this world and this nation, and our reality as life on earth. Without doubt, this is in recognition of this day in the history of the world itself: that we will mean literally **LIFE OR DEATH** for tomorrow/ for the future of life on earth as well. Our decisions today, will determine "heaven or hell" for this world. Therefore **WAKE UP, & PARTICIPATE JUST START TALKING.**

[Www.justtalking.info](http://www.justtalking.info) Gives the information filed in court/ along with some of my own "attitude adjustments" in this matter of change for us all.

CONCLUSION AND TRIAL IN WAITING

dated 1/ 04/07

Trial 06 MR 726 Champaign county courthouse

State of Illinois Urbana, IL 61802

James F. Osterbur vs State of IL/ & IL IRS

The foundations having been laid, to prove or disprove the reality & truth of LIES/ THREATS to ourselves and the future of these children/ THEFT/ & propaganda (the disgrace of leaders manipulating, tempting, using, & abusing the people), having been decided in court.

BRINGS THESE CONCLUSIONS & REMEDIES OF TRIAL, now to court.

1. The question before the court is: DOES the evidence support the Constitution of the state of IL and its intent to protect the people/ or not.

Remedy: CHANGES will be made/ let the people decide.

2. The question before the court is: DOES the evidence support the Constitution of the United States of America/ or not?

Remedy: CHANGES WILL be made. The verdict of failure MEANS: every state in the Union HAS been affected/ therefore every state in this Union of the states of America, SHALL appear before the United States Supreme Court: to demand investigation and TRUE CHANGE.

3. The question before the court is: **ARE WE OR ARE WE NOT threatened with extermination**, because of the presence of weapons of mass destruction? The world itself threatened with **EXTINCTION**/ because of these very things: yes or no? There is no middle ground.

Remedy: the state of IL shall submit, and the states of the Union called America shall be asked to join: in subjecting the government employees to our decision. THAT REMEDY IS A WORLD LAW/ AND A WORLD POLICE! Through a "united nations 2" (change is required). Therefrom this nation will assist every nation in the same disposal of weapons/ and you will discuss and find limitations on conventional weapons as well. We the

people of this nation are expected to insist: **NO MORE "15 minutes from death"/ you will end this threat.**

The court of the state of ILLINOIS, shall therefore enter a plea within the USSC, with or without me, and demand the Constitution of the USA. Shall indeed control this government, and its people, and its employees! Thereby the USSC **SHALL ORDER this remedy carried out.**

The words of the constitution are:

WE THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES, IN ORDER TO FORM A MORE PERFECT UNION, ESTABLISH JUSTICE, INSURE DOMESTIC TRANQUILLITY, PROVIDE FOR THE COMMON DEFENSE, PROMOTE THE GENERAL WELFARE, AND SECURE THE BLESSINGS OF LIBERTY TO OURSELVES AND OUR POSTERITY, DO ORDAIN AND ESTABLISH THIS CONSTITUTION FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

4. The question before the court is: DOES THE MUTILATION AND INTENTIONAL DESTRUCTION OF ORDER IN THE GENETIC STRUCTURE OF NATURE ITSELF: Constitute a severe and undeniable threat to life on earth? Does this threat NOT encompass the world itself/ and every living thing on the planet, now and in the future: or not ? YES OR NO! There is no

middle ground/ either it threatens us, or it does not.
Answer the question!

Remedy: STOP THE INSANITY/ AND GROW UP.

Let the court describe an injunction, and present it to the world: all genetic mutilation stops/ no exceptions.
Therefore the state of IL will present to the world court, this injunction, and they shall participate.

5. The question before the court is: DOES the consumption of resources (just to throw it away) constitute a VERY clear & VERY distinct **THREAT** to every child in the state of IL, the nation, & the world/ or not? DO YOU NOT, have a duty and a responsibility and a requirement under the constitution of the USA to protect and defend your children/ and even the children of the world? YES OR NO.

Remedy: STOP MURDERING YOUR CHILDREN/ take responsibility for your lives/ and RESPECT each other.
The court is required to control the selfish/ the power hungry/ & demonstrate WE THE PEOPLE in its decisions.
Therefore all laws or rules or methods that do not define justice and equality shall be struck down.

6. The question before the court is: DOES the tragic loss of resources due to pollution and other practices of men, and those methods of business or industry or farming etc/ which cannot be sustained into the future: constitute a threat to our survival as a humanity or nation? Does the population crisis of humanity on earth/ are we not a part; do we not share a responsibility constitute a threat to our survival as a humanity or nation? DO THESE THINGS DEMAND ACTION, **BEFORE our environment collapses / or not? YES OR NO.**

Remedy: CHANGE the decisions & laws that do not adhere to WE THE PEOPLE. The state of Illinois shall then represent the people in hearing with the USSC as they search for a grasp on all they have discarded from the true meaning and agreement of the people of the USA as defined in these words

The words of the constitution are:

WE THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES, IN ORDER TO FORM A MORE PERFECT UNION, ESTABLISH JUSTICE, INSURE DOMESTIC TRANQUILITY, PROVIDE FOR THE COMMON DEFENSE, PROMOTE THE GENERAL WELFARE, AND SECURE THE BLESSINGS OF LIBERTY TO OURSELVES AND OUR POSTERITY, DO ORDAIN

AND ESTABLISH THIS CONSTITUTION FOR THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA.

7. The question before the court is: if these realities and truths comprised of the decisions and consequences of "the leadership of me" are found to be "**a disaster in waiting**". **Then**

a) on a scale of 1-7/ with seven being nuclear war: do we not sit at "**6**".

b) on a scale of 1-7/ with seven being the complete collapse of genetic nature; Do we not sit at "**6**".

C) on a scale of 1-7/ seven being the complete collapse of environmental nature, and the imminent collapse of nations due to lies about money: Do we not sit at "**6**".

Remedy: REMOVE the failure, establish true change. The court is required to consider a true resolution/ that women shall lead, under the authority of truth and reality.

Every single question presented here HAS a very distinct & real impact on every single life in the state of ILLINOIS. Every single investigation/ every single examination of the

evidence/ and every single decision of the court is, going to affect the lives of the citizens of the state of ILLINOIS.

Therefore WE DO have every RIGHT, to instigate trial, and prepare our answers/ prior to confronting our employees of government: because an informed decision, an educated vote and public is paramount to the security of this state and nation. There is no security or life in LIES/ the truth must be found. And that is the job of the court/ it is not a job for the people/ it is not a political action: truth is the job of the court; and justice it's assigned work.

We do have a right to "our money, and its truth". We do HAVE A RIGHT to our future, and its truth. WE DO have a responsibility and a duty to the children/ the constitution and those who died for it/ and the world itself, and every life in it. **WE DO HAVE AN ABSOLUTE RIGHT, TO PROTECT GENETIC AND ENVIRONMENTAL NATURE!**

And we the people DO Rule this NATION. And this state.

Therefore the courtroom is our remedy, and its employees are those who serve us. To protect & defend the integrity, dignity, and the values of what the Constitutions of both the state of IL, and the United States of America provide for us. Therefore it is said: EVERY employee either defends or assaults, "the people and the nation or state/ by their own choices.

THINK , before you act.

As to religions, they are platforms for social movement or peace/ and the beginning of discipline taught. Do tolerate them.

As to media & the communication of fears/ rather than intelligent conversation, the understanding of reality, or plainly helping society to be respectful of itself: **STOP YOUR** constant descriptions of fear, horrors, lies, death, and insanity; along with the rest. Let the influences that persuade people to be kind, truthful, dutiful, honorable, hopeful, courageous, loving, fair, educational, and a benefit to society continue. But NOT the blatant lies, fundamental ridicule, strictly for fear, functionally promoting hate or violence; in games or videos or songs of disrespect or disgrace, etc. Let the media function for the benefit of society/ NOT its prostitution or demise: as is much of "american media" today. [This is a constant diet of insanity, and lies, every day]. Do not listen to excuses regarding freedom by its most bizarre acceptance: WE THE PEOPLE, do own the airwaves, and the right to fundamental control of access. NOT to control the function of democracy, which is to argue over every need and every right of society: you can still do whatever democracy needs. This is just the evidence of what is called "for entertainment"/ that can be judged unsuited to broadcasting over large and unwary segments of society. What is just for entertainment, shall not be advertized over

public domains either: build your society/ do not let the others tear it down. But remember this, just because you don't like something does not make it wrong. Issues of nudity/ issues of many varieties are fully required to be free; personal decisions shall apply. Nudity is the reality of us all/ sexuality is the reality that drives much of society: deal with it, as a truth/ NOT as the bastard's would have you believe. Such things as "prostitution will make you rich"/ reality proves the girls working, are not rich; they are slaves, very quickly.

THESE ARE YOUR NEW FUNDAMENTALS, FOR A BETTER SOCIETY. USE THEM WISELY, AND PEACE, HAPPINESS, AND LOVE WILL RESULT. FAIL, AND YOU DIE, AND THE EARTH DIES WITH YOU.

LIARS WILL SAY, "WE WON'T DIE/ LET US ALL DO ANYTHING WE WANT, DO NOT BE AFRAID; HE CANNOT PROVE LIFE WILL END FOR US ALL".

TRUTH AND REALITY AGREE, IF YOU ACCEPT THESE LIES/ THEN HELL & ARMAGEDDON WILL SOON ARRIVE. LOOK TO THE EVIDENCE, INVESTIGATE THE FUTURE, LEARN THE CONSEQUENCES, AND MAKE YOUR DECISION. CHOOSE!

This site and trial, and the document links that function in connection with these things are designed and built according to your reality and needs. This particular web site and trial was designed specifically from the "middle

out"/ because that was necessary due to the influences of power and pride. Therefore the middle of this is identified by what is necessary to insure a proper time and sequence for presenting the entire matter without interference. If you read to the end/ you should understand the middle. But if not/ then simply deal with what is necessary for you, in your world/ because you are under threat of extinction. If you have "better ideas"/ then prepare them, as the days go by, you will be given opportunity in one form or another. Read the other sites/ they are important to you. DO THE WORK, this is your opportunity/ forget about the others if they will not come. DO YOUR WORK, because if you don't, the world will end. As to this prediction of death to your world, it is clear and evident, and even you can see it coming. As to my right to predict it, by the evidence herein and in the linked sites provided: PROVE I do not have the right. Prove your understanding is "better". I am NOT your leader/ not your savior/ not your enemy: choose women, and I will help them to succeed. Man is removed from leadership/ do it.

Some advice: the difference between a liberator and an occupier is what you do. An occupier seeks to control the country by removing the "competition"/ therefore he preys on the people, believing that power will ultimately conceive a society which he has chosen. It will not/ because every prey moves in an opposite direction to the predator. A liberator recognizes, that there is trouble here/ and the only method that will solve it is to provide the necessary judicial system , to adequately let the people speak of their

own troubles/ present the people creating the problems/ and discuss the methods most likely to resolve their own mess: for a political solution which they must find. A liberator may in fact "charge a fee"/ which can be such a thing as "Religion may not enter the political arena or constitution/ etc". It cannot be a fee, relating to money/ because these are lives, and every single one is worth more than any money: both sides. It is however true, that costs shall be compensated for.

The reality here is not a threat/ you have threatened yourselves with hell and Armageddon; I simply bring you a message, of change or die by your own hands. The description messenger is not a title or a reason for panic/ it is simply a job given to me. YOU are your own problems/ YOU are your own solutions/ YOU WILL determine your fate; not me. The consequence of women who rule, is yet to be seen; as they have never truly ruled in the history kept by man. The consequence of women who choose the reality and consequence called sex, has also never been tested, and we must wait to see what that will be. Women are different than men/ therefore they WILL choose a different destiny than men, that is certain if they find themselves and "try not to imitate men". The conflict of "a spiritual woman in me"/ has never been tested either; I have no comprehension of what it will be; women decide.

None of this is a game/ life or death can easily be seen; humanity HAS been desperately hiding from the truth, and you do understand it! If you do not stop being jackass's,

you get to live in your fears, and trade life for horror and terrors beyond your ability to survive/ even though you will not be allowed to die. Choose better/ why die a horrific death? Why!

Some will still hide in the failure of simple thoughts/ such as "earth has been here billions of years; so they say/ it cannot die"; and so on. Yet during all those years: there were not billions of people/ there were not genetic mutilations by men/ there were not weapons of mass destruction/ there were not machines and men who attempt to "take every one"/ there was not an assault on the water supply/ there was not climate change by men/ there was not fusion, the insanity of choosing to bring the fire that consumes the sun here; excrement has more sense/ there was not a population explosion in terms of millions a week being added/ there was not ice melting at a rate that will submerge thousands of cities by the shore/ there was not ocean temperature shifts to change the ocean currents (its food delivery system)/ there was not oxygen consumption beyond the rate of renewal/ there was not an all out assault on trees and resources of every kind/ there was not weapons and methods for small groups of terrorists to attack the world/ there was not pollution above ground, in the ground, and below ground ready to attack you, by destroying the life cycles of reality/ there was not "germs being manipulated into super germs, thereby being able to attack and kill with ease/ there was not a people so arrogant and proud, that they "thumbed their nose at GOD" and played the ass/ there was not so

much stupidity and foolishness that evolution could have existed/ there was not nations around the world without money, credit, or resources/ there was not a world propaganda machine, and a world hypocrisy of money to rule governments from numbers without meaning/ there was not a housing reverberation of lost value, enough to sink nations/ there was not extortion behind every door, and power surrounding every student to force them to obey/ there was not a dependency on fertilizers for food/ there was not the threat of billions of people starving/ there was not the loss of entire eco-systems dying/ there was not pandemic's such as A.I.D.S. Threatening you/ there was not a job loss threatening you of no less than 40% over the next 7 years, for a wide variety of reasons/ there was not an ocean about to die/ there was not a war machine capable of wiping out entire nations in a single moment/ there were not atomic power plants, or greenhouse gases, or ozone depletion, or climate change, or the magnetic poles threatening to reverse, or radiation from the sun about to give you, the plants and animals and birds, cancers / there was not total disrespect for most animals or people/ there was not the threat of massive movements in the earth, and volcanic eruptions because your removal of resources especially oil, has changed the balance of the earth, and disturbed its natural rhythms/ there was not people changing plant genetics, "playing with your food"/ there has never been a generation of people so blind and arrogant, that they could not "see their hand, right in front of their face; you are completely lost".

There has never been the biblical prophecy of Revelation revealed to you before. And more.

The only threat that has not changed is your religions/ and the fact that you are deluded more than ever in the history of man. Simply put, you are lazy, and always seek out the "easy road". You are proud, and always look for power and selfishness. You are sick, because even now you fear me, "because your own power is at stake"/ it is not because of what I say to you. The issues of "changing within myself, do accomplish that for you". I have come as peacefully as possible/ and because of your failures, am given to women for their purposes without rights, or say, or options; beyond "Only for organized women, who do intend to save the world/ and are willing to work for that honestly." Therefore I have no power/ cannot rule, and will not compete; yet you fear me anyway "billions to one"/ where is your courage? Where is your faith in GOD . Are you not filled with excuses for not believing/ are you not simply putting in your time, paying "the tax"? The reality of JESUS As not only Savior and prophet/ but the SON OF OUR LIVING GOD , is not a question of the mind. It is a question and answer of the soul; asking simply of love/ where is the proof! The answer is in HIS LIFE, and HIS DEATH. Love is not a game/ it is not an excuse or a tax, it

is the foundation of miracles, and the eternity of life. Love is the basis and element of everything worth having in life/ the rest is either survival or need: Or a failure to understand the consequence of truth. Truth says, life is not a game also/ and the reality of life, is an honesty with energy that exceeds our ability to understand the limits of our world, beyond time. Time gives us reality and truth in small doses, and then applies the opportunity to learn, and understand as the basis for our refinement/ into destinies that truth will allow us to take; where mercy lives in us. GOD is everything/ because we live not as creatures upon this earth; but as living examples cultivated from energy, as a life form conceived in love. Formed from the elements of energy, and the compounds of what thought can achieve. Life is not a game! Life is the relationship translated by thought, into the time that understands our desire; that we may achieve our purpose and our destiny. Critical to a body & mind, is its confrontation with energy and mass/ its relationship with all things, including predator & prey/ that which invades from the inside or the outside. Because time is most of all, a window used to achieve the integration of respect and discipline to our lives, and the honesty to accept the values of life we find most dear. That primary value is love/ because everything else is reduced to either need, or hate. These three realities govern our lives/ these three distinctions of environment, rule this universe. Love gives life/ need supplies the inevitable consequence of respect, honor, and discipline/ and hate consumes what cannot survive,

because it failed to choose life/ within the meanings of love. You are lost because your leaders have driven you to the demands of hate/ a competition beyond your means, that pushes you to accept war, and belligerence, and failure by any other means. You are lost, because you refuse to understand that thought is the basis of your life, and the tragedy of your mind is you measure everything as if it were your god. It is not. What is life, is beyond the mind/ did your mind build you a body/ did it build itself. Evolution says "yes/ yes/ we believe we built ourselves, the mind is last of course, because how could it be first; after all, don't we have to train our minds ourselves/ before it does what we desire it to do? But of course the foundation of all life is the simple assertion; "What exactly, could you do without/ while this thing with no brain or mental capacity, built a body and mind that even now you cannot comprehend"? How did it do that? Of course evolution says "billions of years/ gambling incalculable odds just happened to get together, and not only survive, but reproduce." Did you ever see "a person addicted to gambling/ irregardless of the odds; they play the game. Irregardless of the consequences "they are believers." Until they are so beaten down/ they are willing to accept honesty, and work for change. A few beat the odds/ and then become tragic lives for a variety of greed's or lust. But these are "built by GOD" And not the extreme tragedy of ignorance and blind arrogance called evolution. There are no bigger fools/ only those who are "satan dwellers; living in the garbage of insanity" are worse. The evolutionist

simply collects garbage/ and sets it before his or her mind as their god. You can believe what you wish/ you can do what you wish/ you can be what you wish; because freedom gives you that right. But you cannot continue in fantasy and illusion/ you will not continue in disrespect or disgrace; because your own realities will not allow it. If you fail to grow up/ you fail for every life depending upon you/ including your own. If you fail to understand life is more than your mind/ the consequence of your own truths, will teach you a reality beyond measure. Sexuality is not "a devil or a god"/ it is simply, the right and the need to compliment your life with a blessing beyond your own; if you are prepared to pay the price. That price is entering the needs and desires of someone else, where truth will teach you/ and passion will influence you as nothing else can. Those who are too weak to accept the price of life/ the reality of love or hate / find themselves in fear; which then becomes "forbidden fruit" as religion changes reality to rules for the sake of power and confrontation. Sexuality is NOT "to be used or abused"/ it is a sacred expression of your own truth, and your own peace; it is not for sale. Because it is a part of your soul asking for truth, and receiving the disciplines, respect, and honesty of a life shared because you do care. Those who don't build hate/ disrespect/ and disgrace. Those who do, encourage freedom, because happiness and joy are built from the inside/ and the inside says, "What GOD Has made/ shall NOT be destroyed; nor shall it be derided because you have failed to accept your responsibility to another life. We

cannot be all things to each other/ we cannot be what we cannot be/ we must be free to choose the destiny for which we have been given life; therefore "no ownership" of another can exist. But where love exists, and purity of hope is formed in both, life becomes a new dimension where time is irrelevant/ and honor is the blessing we give to each other. Find your soul, but remember life will not accept "stealing from someone else" love is your blessing; the failure to love a curse/ because what you take without honor, becomes the truth you cannot share the life to come. Do repent of this/ do always believe in GOD HE HAS MORE MERCY, Than anything you will understand.

I know it is a hard world for many/ I know people are not being fair/ I know the mind measures, and the consequence asks "why/ or why not/ or this is not fair" because others have more, or less. The question for you: is not the price of freedom this very thing? Is not the reality of an opportunity to choose your own fate, a consequence called the truth of your own situation/ or those who chose for you? The reality of human life/ is chosen by human life. The reality and truth of life itself, is granted by the grace and mercy of GOD'S LOVE For you. Think no love exists in this world/ think "where is this grace or mercy for me"? Simply remember the honesty of miracles, and understand whatever is not a part of your personal freedom or someone else's LITERALLY GIVES YOU LIFE. The time Comes quickly, when the price of all your freedoms/ WILL give you less! If you do not choose respect and wisdom and truth; how will you survive? Will not your religious

zealots/ your greedy ways/ your jealousy and worship of power consume you? They will indeed/ if you do not change, and understand love, respect, discipline, courage, honor, honesty, happiness, strength, mercy of your own, and faith are all yours "if you pay the price" of desiring them in your heart/ and building these by your decisions, in your soul. An identity worth having/ is one that survives "this test of time". An identity that has failed, simply "goes to the trash"/ it is not a hard concept.

There are questions in life about rights, options, and say. These refer to the honesty of any situation where you do have a right to retain possession of your time, your body & mind, and your decision to participate or not. These are fundamental to freedoms, and their meaning is simple: "What is mine, is mine/ and you may share only in what I choose to give you: anything else is an invasion of my life/ a failure in yours. The question of an option is simply, the opportunity to participate by choice, therefore my decision is what matters, and my identity is created by the relationships and purposes I choose. What is your say, or more simply the discussion of your contribution to truth or lie, is the honor that respect bestows on your life/ so that you may not be used or abused, but understood and accepted, thanked, or mistrusted and refused. In all these things, I have stated with regard to women; I have no rights, no say, & no options? A consequence, of the truth that I say to you, "even the whole world and all its life, are threatened with death and extinction". A truth in my heart that does not leave options or rights or even a say, where

a need is so extreme that it becomes locked into the battle for life or death. The poor in heart, will hide in their mind/ refusing to believe, investigate, or examine; because it requires change/ and they refuse, ridiculing instead as their chosen disguise. The poor in mind will wait to be told what they think/ and they too will not choose to believe, investigate, or examine (not an IQ issue/ but a reality of character (the design created to elude people, by confronting them with alternate issues). The poverty of spirit will complain "I DON'T like the way he says it/ or his facts" / we can just ignore him, or kill him whichever is easier. And so on. The fact is, life is in trouble/ is relayed to you nearly every day, by the media and others; the only difference I represent is your inability to escape the hard facts of life/ and the court case that expects of you, the decision to participate. It is your right to investigate anything that threatens you. It is your option to participate in the opportunity to examine the evidence and make a decision. It is your say, to express yourself on all matters; and it is fundamentally important that you do. Because conversation is the basic and real battleground of a legal resolution/ rather than a conflict resolution in blood. Consider your options, and understand how many threats there truly are/ and the consequence of waiting until you truly have no options left. Once the sea is empty, do you have a choice/ NO. Once the water is gone, do you have a choice/ NO. Once the weapons of mass destruction start, you have less than 15 minutes "to say goodbye to your

life/ your children/ and life on earth". Worth the risk/
ABSOLUTELY NOT. ETC, ETC, ETC!

This is election day 2006/ and the reality is the
political parties have dramatically failed in every sense of
the word. Not only do they attack each other without
cause, there failures demand huge amounts of money to
disgrace and degrade the people of the United States.
They have become pathetic, and a disease to the process
of we the people.

The american format of democracy is to vote for the
political party of your choice/ and if you have an opinion on
any specific candidate, then you may vote for them
separately. Not a terrible plan, but certainly not true
democracy at its core/ because political parties "have
editors", and they then control what the people will get to
choose from: therefore the reality of an american vote is
simply/ do you accept this parties decision, or do you
accept the other party to make decisions for you/ no real
vote exists. The disgrace of not even presenting
adequately a political position has become the norm; the
reality of attack and control/ force a reaction, and then
smear, or take an action and mutilate it as much as
possible is where money has taken you. Did I mention the
american political process has become pathetic/
disgraceful/ and a product of money: not honor/ not
honesty/ not discipline/ not respect/ not truth/ and not

dignity: these are discarded to become, just plain filth. Truly you should be ashamed. For selling we the people, "To the highest bidder"! **Is this not treason?** If you believe in money, as most americans do/ then flattery, bribery, and theft are the winners. What is honest and true, has become "irrelevant" to the political process in america. There are still politicians trying hard to do the best they can/ the problem is temptation, and the lure of money. Do the people without money, NOT lose? Of course they lose, because the voter likes to be tempted too; "make me rich/ do it for me". A selfish and arrogant display of tragedy; like marrying for money or possessions/ the probability is, "you're going to earn every dime", like it or not; and still be very UNHAPPY. Because what is important is life, not trash. The money, MUST be removed from the process of a vote/ the reality of what is truly important must be an individual vote of the people. The understanding of society as well as life, must be accepted as the relationships that bring love, peace, and happiness/ not "pigs at the trough, fighting over every crumb; even when truth knows it is a fantasy they fight for". Reality and your own accounting proves in america: YOU have no job/ you have no money/ you have no right to be anything but what you are, liars and thieves. Your job you stole from the resources of the future, because you through the resources allotted to you, in the trash. Your money is the future depression of the children, taken because you do not care/ justified in your mind by claiming "how much better their lives are today, because you don't

have to pay your own bills": YOU took their money, and leave them penniless. The wealthy, laugh at you/ because they own the political parties; who among you believes a political party cannot be bought? Not only can they be bought, everything is sold; because money is an army when the numbers are too high. If you refuse to obey this army/ the reality will be, that army comes to do battle with you. However, WE THE PEOPLE, is a reality that can easily displace the money/ and disband the army: the only problem is, the money/ "this army", which is now in control of, we the people. The question of how to displace it/ is a simple national vote on strictly economic issues: NOTHING ELSE! Fully explained and fundamentally designed to be simple and direct: such as, how much of another persons life and time and resources/ should any other person hold? One million dollars/ ten million dollars/ one billion dollars: HOW MUCH can be kept/ what is fair percentage wise, perhaps much less: HOW MUCH DEBT shall be erased, perhaps all. HOW MUCH property can any one person hold, and thereby control the lives of others by confiscating their right to apply for ownership? How much (by population density): should it be one acre/ one hundred acres/ one thousand acres? HOW MUCH. How much influence should any business or industry hold? Should they be allowed to ruin a local or state economy by moving away/ or should they hold on to their commitments here, and the people whose lives have given them the money, make the decision in equal terms with the business or industry? Who should control the reality of

money that we all contributed to make? And by how much. Etc. WE THE PEOPLE does state who the true governing body is/ WE THE PEOPLE is an understanding of constitutional merit, and there is NO PLACE in the constitution that gives control over to the public official: no matter who says otherwise, WE THE PEOPLE OF THIS NATION, cannot be dismissed in a courtroom of law/ not by a presidential decree/ nor by any unlawful exhibit of congressional action as a law or otherwise: only the military can move to take our authority from us/ and only if we truly let them. I do believe the military is on our side/ and you should too, are they not your sons and daughters, your brothers and sisters! Only support them honestly, and do not let them be ordered to do what should not be done: TALK TO THEM CLEARLY, and let them understand your honor and honesty exists, so that their honor and honesty may not be in vain. Do not believe in the america of yesterday/ today we will change, because we must. Life demands it. These are then definitions of change, as held within all the sites provided to you. The reality a very simple: the population explosion is real, and you cannot feed them all/ therefore war is eminent unless true measures are taken to arrest the problem called man. The loss of resources cannot be denied/ you are 7 billion people today, or soon will be, and you throw away everything you can get your hands on; cheering as you do it, to say "look at me, I am wealthy". A bigger fool does not exist. The sacrifice of your lives to the idols of pills, & drugs, & chemicals of all kinds/ praying to them "oh please

don't let me die"; is an insanity: because we all die, and then comes eternity. The mutilation and crucifixion of nature, is the sign of satan: and YOU, not me, are the evidence of this existence. The evolutionist, measured against the university, both strengthened by your religions and your government, lead the attack; your tears are only selfish, and your ways are simply, grievously an attack on the young and life itself: and you don't care/ because you are so afraid. YOU have made the weapons of mass destruction your saviors/ the reality of your extermination is then simply in your own hands; and men will surely use them, because time will not let you hide anymore. You poison, you murder "the sea, the incubators of life, the climate, simply everything you can touch"/ and you don't care. Do you? Prove it! Today, you the reader, and all who are even a little aware, do stand like the child in the Dutch story " a small child sees water leaking through the dike, and knows terrible things will happen if it is not stopped/ so he or she sticks their finger in the hole, Until help finally arrives. The flood on the other side of this dike is insanity/ and the only "finger in the hole we have" is an education and the decisions that allow true change to fix the problems and repair the dike itself. YOU are "the fingers in the dike"/ YOU are the difference between whether people find out they must make new choices, or go blindly to their graves. But, You are so weak, so truly strewn with want and pride, that your own feet get tangled in your failures: and you must now make a great effort just to have the opportunity to survive. It is by no means certain/ in a very

few years, everything will be like a torrent, and war will be a relief for a moment or two; then true Armageddon and the mutilation of all life will begin. The American economy, or world economy is a small impact on your lives/ even though you try to make it everything. It is small, because it is only your own promises to yourselves, your selfishness and arrogance showing the world your disrespect. You have broken your promises, and lied/ stolen/ and cheated your way to today. None would help me to stop it/ all in fact threatened me, "if I did anything to stop it, they would be VERY ANGRY": therefore today is your reward, and tomorrow the difference between whether you "and your big brain can survive or not". Even a six year old can understand the evidence/ even a 12 year old can do enough research to know, this is very important and we have no options left: we MUST do the work, and make the decisions that are required of us/ OR WE ALL DIE. Even a two year old has enough bravery, to believe life is worth fighting for. You have a brain/ and you do understand. But pride will stand in your way, and if you obey, it will take your lives away. If the men refuse to submit leadership to women/ it is absolutely certain, as "quick as possible" they will return to all their old ways: HISTORY PROVE IT, and you will die quickly/ because this will not be allowed. YOU have chosen the reality of population explosion/ and the meaning of it is murder and mayhem through war cannot fix the mess anymore. If you think, the billions will starve or thirst while you get to be safe and secure and without complaint: you could not be more wrong! If you believe

GOD will allow it/ you are even more wrong; you will die instead, gathering unto yourself the hell you deserve. There is time and resources left at this moment to change and rebuild and survive: but humanity as women will decide/ humanity as men will help them to keep you all alive, or the men will bury life, and the grave become your only hope. But if you choose Armageddon, I will tell you true: the grave is NOT going to be "your friend". It is your arrogance that attacks you.

It is your pride that is your true enemy. In america, the possibility of civil war is very high/ NOT because you face poverty and depression as every nation has, including america; but because your extreme pride and the expectations of all those wants/ are literally going to assault the very core of many people, and that means; Violence is coming! Whether you survive it, as a people who accept the discipline required by all your lies/ and all your failures: literally depends upon whether you can defeat your pride/ or whether your pride defeats you. Even then, the list of wants will attack you/ and the reality of your arrogance, and the murderous genocide of the future, as has been your ways: MUST BE DEALT WITH, that means you can no longer hide/ there are no more excuses/ and YOU are the difference between life or death for the world, because america controls VERY MANY weapons of mass destruction/ and once released, "they cannot be put back into your fears: they become your reality, and the world's as well." PRAY/ PRAY FOR THEM/ DO NOT GLOAT OR IRRITATE THIS SITUATION,

demand honor from the americans/ demand discipline & respect/ demand that all these things must change, because NO ONE has the right to even "think about" destroying the world.

When it comes to an election, let there be few initiatives or questions "of interest"/ because these are for social and political discussions NOT FOR VOTING. A vote is to decide something of major importance to us all/ not minor issues that have no firm foundation in the decision of the people who will decide/ not things to be discussed, by realities to be dealt with in honor and honesty. In other words, until you can present a population with clear and certain details and discussions that they are willing to vote upon/ because they understand what it means to refuse to deal with this problem: it is not to be on a ballot of final decision. Work comes first/ then a vote. Not advertising and graft/ not editorializing or opinions/ but the reality of evidence and the proof of heartache or happiness or failure or jobs or joy as best the case can **in fact** be presented. This is WE THE PEOPLE, and it does require your effort, your wisdom, your understanding, and your patience: BUT in the end, if you do the work/ a society worth creating will visit you with blessings and hope, and a life with love.

The foundation of filth, that has controlled the basic realities of Iraq since the removal of a murderer/ are also a

sign of absolute stupidity and disgrace. Instead of entering the country for honor, and help to a people in need; the reality was "in fear we shall go (not soldiers/ but politicians)/ to stop their own fears, by proving "we should be feared". This is the sign of a coward/ the reality of a disgrace.

Even so, once in power in Iraq/ the reality was and remains: not justice, but more of the very same; a change only in faces to be despised. No one brings democracy without justice/ it does not happen, because "all the little warlords want power/ and justice is what holds a nation together, rather than letting it divide into small and horrible little armed camps of terrorists. Without justice, you have nothing. Therefore to return to the possibility of peace 4 realities must now take place.

1. You must have a public vote in Iraq, not only to give them the power of WE the people/ but to instill the truth that now it is truly up to them, what their own futures will be. A vote to remove the entire political leaders of today or not/ is also required. If so, all start over. You will let whatever stands for a political party in Iraq today write the ballot and present the issues; its their lives, and their country. "The Americans and British" will have a short section on the ballot, to respond appropriately. They too may ask for a vote, on ONE OR TWO issues/ but no more. "Its their lives too".

2. This vote is about American and British involvement/ and demands what the Iraq nation will do/ and what the American's and British will do for the Iraq people, by their own design. It shall also demand when these forces shall leave/ by the Iraq vote. Although it shall be known without compromise/ that these forces shall leave of their own free will, if a failure in the Iraq people develops and determines "this is worthless to us/ we are not pawns".

3. Once a vote is taken (if you are not demanded to leave)/ the first order of business will be: to divide city and nation into 4 distinct parts: those areas that are peaceful and show true promise will receive help and support/ those areas that are failures, will be abandoned to their disgrace. Attempts will be made to determine property compensation by developing a critical list of those who are "part of the problem" and splitting their property, and their future possibility to own property among all those who are "part of the solution". Those who want war, will then end in utter poverty or death: take your pick/ because once the true areas of failure are separated, it will be easy "to remedy the problems".

4. Every nation is held together by the promise of a better tomorrow, because we have joined as one nation. That promise is held as true, by the realities of education (REAL AND HONEST education, not the failures of the USA by their current "get the most money you can/ and keep them slaves"). That promise is held as true, by the reality of base networks of actual jobs that form a good

foundation for the future. Such jobs would be redefining the utilities according to Iraq's own designs/ but not anything, from a selection of honest realities and basic needs. Such jobs would be refining the infrastructure to accommodate people honoring life, for the future; mass transit is one such job. Such jobs as a true respect for the future and its need for resources/ and the fundamental designs that give us all food, water, and health. It must be held as true, that the future holds a need to share the work/ to understand discipline/ and to design happiness because we care. Anything less, will not stand the test of time.

Its hard to believe that anyone is as selfish as a terrorist/ but many come close, those who fight for stem cell research are one such group. For the sake of a few, who do have a right to be unhappy/ the whole of life on earth is being sacrificed. You are not god/ you don't know what you are doing/ you don't know anything, and your search for answers to genetic information and instruction, NEEDS ONLY ONE problem to surface: **AND EVERY LIFE ONE EARTH DIES! Are you worth risking every life on earth? NOT FAIR!** I know the reality is harsh/ but life itself cannot be gambled with: truth is that simple. If you pray honestly and "hard"/ then perhaps, some doors will open to show you how to intervene and repair genetic materials; but there will be NO experimenting/ NO alteration or mutilation/ NO "designing, developing, or patenting

anything": OR YOU WILL SIMPLY ENTER YOUR OWN HELL. Because you are so foolish as to believe life is something you possess. You do not possess life, it possesses you; BUT if you have no respect for life/ then it may well abandon you, leaving you "the walking dead". Insanity is not an excuse/ tears will not buy truth, or change reality in truth, because truth doesn't care! If the truth is, you are unworthy to live/ then you die. The truth is, choices must be made; survival is not an absolute for the individual/ survival is the choice that the whole of humanity must make for themselves. That means, "one cannot take/ what a thousand need; one cannot take ____ (____) ____ you decide how many need?" Perhaps like the elderly, each gets a percentage of the gross national product for the nation; and by vote, each section of age based groups will decide for themselves. You decide.

It is equally selfish to engage in fear as your means of survival/ life is not about fear, it is about the freedom to express and experience yourself without fears. To do this, you must not illicit the critical foundations of suicidal insanity, and start drugging yourself to death/ mutilating yourself, just because some ass hole wants your money, and could care less about your life/ or simply deciding to "take matters into your own hands", and disgrace your life because you did not have the courage to live it honestly as a person; a human being built by GOD . To you who

believe that your university (medicine and all the rest) is such a savior to you/ I ask you simply: why? They cannot even agree on a diet plan/ how much less do they truly know. That is not to say heredity has nothing to do with your life or future, it does/ but there is no way of knowing what the future brings, certainly not be the pitiful, poor, worthless, and degrading genetic tests of today. They have very little to do with anything, but making you fear/ they are represented by LIARS, for the purpose of money, and have nothing to do with your health. Why do you want to fear? This is from people who have nothing, but a foundation to kill all life on earth/ because that is where genetic mutilation will go; and any who accept it as valid or true, are literally insane with fear. You are pitiful/ because you are demanding life must die with you/ you are poor, because life is not worth living to you/ instead you plan to die, and hide in failure. Stop hiding LIVE YOUR LIFE, and die when the time has come/ but live for today/ understand your obligations to the future and keep them, why die a coward, and a disease to the others? Would you accept satan as your leader? Because that is literally what you are doing: you are worshipping death, by planning your own destruction, and surviving in the fears of slavery to that which promises you nothing but to take your money away, and make you weep when life confronts you with these lies. If you would not be so gullible / Then don't accept the ignorance and failure of people who do worship destruction and literally plan "for a terrific mutilation of life/ that they may learn how genetics work". Don't sacrifice

your life to the idols and false gods, of promises that cannot be kept/ realities that simply kill you slowly, or destroy what you do have. If the geneticists continue, ALL will instantly learn, LIFE IS OVER, for us all: WE ARE ALL "THE WALKING DEAD"/ and what is worse, you will be mutated. Because that is what you are choosing to do. **And YOU are supporting this**, if you give them your money, your vote, your acceptance, or your considerations. It is not a hard concept to understand; what has humanity failed at? EVERYTHING! What will humanity fail at? EVERYTHING, unless they learn to think beyond their want and pride. Like fusion (nuclear atomic fire, like the sun) once they have started it, since EVERYTHING IS FUEL, how could it possibly be controlled? And genetics are at least 100 trillion times more complicated. Believe it or not, "Your BEST minds, in university and politics (YOUR BIG BRAINS)/ could not even understand, comprehend, or recognize that once started fusion cannot be stopped; the earth becomes like the sun". Because everything atomic is fuel for the fire/ and everything on earth is atomic by reality: burned alive. How can you think anything good, can come from the human mutilation of life: Including yours. Do what you do have to do/ but do not do more. IDIOTS! Where are the religious? Basking in their money/ proving who cares; lets pretend to worship/ lets pretend to share "after all, you give to your pet too; what's a little more". Even though in america you are truly broke, and penniless/ living on the rape and lives you have murdered from the future. Is this

not the way of men? Are they not in charge? NO MORE of this FOREVER! **NO MORE!**

There will always be those who are insane, demanding "the truth is just a way to control you/ the truth can't be that way: because they don't want it". **The truth doesn't care, what you think/** the truth merely does what it is instructed to do, by your reality, and your decisions! NOT the lies you tell yourself, but the foundation you lay, and the result your decisions demand; whether you recognize them or not/ truth ascends or descends into the building of a life/ or the destruction of a life or thing; dependent upon the purity of your own ability, to accept your own message. Life is not an expression of want or pride/ life is an understanding that exhibits the essence of a decision, that forms the purity of a purpose guided by truth. If you fail at truth/ you fail at life, and will be disposed of by truth. You the humanity of this day/ are pitiful: lost in a sea of want and pride, the reality of these choices of men; Is the destruction of life on earth.

Pray, repent, Or die. Or go ahead and hide/ go ahead and believe truth won't come: its your life/ it's the future of your children, not mine.

There are questions, about the consequence of harmony, and the reality of a limited world, wherein people are regulated by the ability of the earth and its resources, to absorb the intensity of human existence/ with all its consequences. The reality and truth of humanity is: man always wants more/ because his mind refuses to believe in life. Want is a dimension in the mind, that accepts "the value of my existence" is in direct proportion to what I can do/ what I can demand/ and what I can take from life or the environment. The common cry of man is: "lets do

something/ even if its wrong"/ because boredom and sloth transform the day from an experience among miracles to the base relationships of what the mind can measure/ and what the mind can control. The mind is a human equivalent of creature/ the soul makes us more than any other life; it is the soul that believes in miracles/ it is love that guides us, to the inside of miracles to find life itself. Life is not "your time, not your body, not your mind"/ rather life is a relationship with energy, that assembles the foundations of an experience with miracles. Life is the inside consequence, of the truth that becomes your name/ identity. Therefore in the essence of truth we survive, as friends with truth/ or enemies thereof; when truth discards your existence/ it is because of destruction, and the reality and consequence of what you have chosen for yourself: because you are your own truth/ therefore none but you, can be responsible; although it is true others, can influence your outcome with truth. The question of harmony exists in the relationship of each member in society with the truth that is their identity. The question of truth, is the trust placed within love, that becomes your soul. The question of love is then an eternal existence, that shares our experience and becomes the creation of family within life itself. What is simple and true of men, is they place creature above life/ therefore they "want the same as creatures, and take pride in themselves when they achieve the power of strength, and the control of prey." The question of man represents the base relationship of predator and prey/ the question of an

honorable man, represents the truth, that he applies to his own life, and the response respect gives to him in the form of discipline and courage. Honorable man, lives in his soul/ man lives in his world of want, pride, and power. The difference is as simple as the desire in his heart.

The answer as to the rich/ is as simple as "dragging them into court" simply tell them **ALL THEIR PROPERTY AND MONEY AND POSSESSIONS** will be confiscated unless they attend; do it quickly, providing no time to hide. And then in a courtroom of the people, where the judge mediates reality and demands truth/ you shall present the evidence of **WHAT IS FAIR/ FOR US ALL!** They will say, "You have no right to do anything to them, blah/ blah/ blah". And you will say to them/ **WE THE PEOPLE** do make the rules/ and life has come to a moment of change, and you shall not dictate the rules: **WE THE PEOPLE**, shall be fair to all. Upon that you may present your evidence. Upon justice, and equality to all/ you may make your defense. The people are the jury/ the governmental employees, are assigned the work, required by the people. **BUT IT DOES TAKE** A vote, of more than 70 % to make a ruling that changes laws. There are no human laws that take precedence over the constitution/ or a decision by all the people together as one vote. There is **NO ALLOWANCE** in the constitution, that robs/ cheats/ steals/ or conveys: The people are not the government, and the constitution is not their document to do with as they choose: by true vote, of the vast majority. Do not play.

The reality of no money/ is a simple reality of no promises left, all disbelieve, and will not trust the other/ because the lies are now proven true.

That said, the fantasy dissolves and the consequence of reality states: "although, the lack of hardship in america by most means; everyone thinks, it will be ok/ just a minor setback; we all have to live: **DON'T WE**"? The answer to that is in truth; **NO** we don't! Not because it would not be fair to do less/ justice would have us all be treated fairly, and with the purpose of survival; **BUT THAT IS NOT**, what the people of america have assembled for this day.

Instead, you use video games and media and life to play games/ and convince yourselves, that life is just a game, and you are a player/ with the tools for power. Therefore you are prepared for war. The reality of truth in government, called WE THE PEOPLE/ Does not play games, NEITHER does it war against itself/ NOR does it seek revenge, jealousy, or hatred. Truth applies the consequence of life, to the understandings in truth that give us options in justice/ and the hope, of a life returned to promises for us all, that will be better than what we have left. There are no numbers left/ not for the vagrant/ not for the richest men/ not for foreign nations either: THAT MEANS CLEARLY/ That this nation will fight, for the legal right to establish claims "to the money (work and resources) of this nation. This nation will fight, for the legal right to determine the debt/ and how and when and with what shall the debt be paid. This nation will decide by vote, what the limits of any man/ woman/ child/ business/ or enterprise of any kind will be. That is your job.

To establish WE THE PEOPLE as a fundamental of life/ beyond these things; The reality is, you must find a way to survive the impact of "no money to trade, in the interim". That means literally, that there must be a means of payment not tied directly to the american dollar/ which this nation has "destroyed". The consequence being if you fail to assign "money to the people"/ then you will fail as a nation, because it is the starvation and threat of violence in every sense; that has kept all larger nations from becoming a sanctuary of peace. There will always be the

violently aggressive, intent upon making slaves. There will always be the extremely jealous/ willing to sell your lives, for their wants. There will always be the people who gamble and play games with your lives/ just so they can slobber in their pride. If these are the majority/ then you die. If not/ then you will have your legislatures enact simple laws with defined times, or perhaps 3 years: during which time, a "credit card, means of payment" shall be used; to insure where the money is spent. You have no money/ if you continue to use the dollar/ you WILL be flooded with counterfeit dollars, dollars from foreign countries, and many other problems with expectations for their dollars, from people who refuse to believe the "game is over". You will fail. BE VERY CAREFUL, AND VERY WATCHFUL, over your legislatures/ and any other government employee; that they may not do you harm! THROW THEM DIRECTLY IN PRISON, if they do/ no trial is needed/ you have the evidence of their disgrace. They may get out when the nation is literally on their feet financially; no matter how long that takes. As to these credit cards, it is for food, bare minimum utilities, and a base amount for shelter same for all/ doesn't matter where you live. All will work/ or be shut off! That work will be no more than 30 hours a week in direct employment/ and no less than 10 hours per week in organized opportunities to redirect the government and its employees of these United States of America. The sooner you get this done/ the sooner you go back to better things. PRIMARY to this work is the demand to USE LESS RESOURCES/ and that

means everything cut by 50% within 7 years. An additional 15% in the next 3 years: the gluttony is over/ the consumption is to be fair to the future/ and life is to be honestly defined by your opportunities in happiness/ NOT in games. We will work and live and prosper together as friends/ or we will die as enemies; because that is the situation men have created; and it cannot be changed. Either as friends we live/ or as enemies you fail in war. Take it or leave it. Therefore, if you choose peace/ you choose to trust each other, in ways that do not leave you vulnerable to needs/ anything less than a need or a right, shall be considered but not abandoned to "just take the money"/ if you begin, you must be involved/ if you are involved, you must listen and participate honorably for the purpose chosen.

This is your chance to rebuild this world, for happiness! You have seen gluttony, want, pride, power, temptation, and all the rest; And it has presented you to the door of Armageddon/ and absolute hell, even if you cannot see it. IF YOU DO NOT CHOOSE BETTER NOW/ then you will get what you deserve. IF YOU FAIL, AND TURN BACK/ then your hell will be multiplied. Take it or leave it: this is not a game/ and there is no going back.

As to foreign nations/ and all the problems you will face as well; the consequence is generated by the reality of your own games and greed as well/ you are no different. You simply haven't been as effective in your assault on everything alive/ but it was not for lack of trying. Do the

best you can/ leave the americans alone: because they are building a framework for the world, help them do so. Debts will be addressed/ but not until the nation is rebuilt. To do less for them/ or if they fail completely in their duty and responsibilities; means simply world war is coming soon. If you attempt to "wipe them off the map" before they can damage you; with weapons of mass destruction. Then know for sure, it is the end of you too/ because these cannot be used without extermination of the planet/ that means **you too**. Help them, and then insist they help those who need it most; NOBODY escapes "population control"/ or you die. **FACE YOUR TRUTH!**

~~The question of Iraq is not about military/ not about political awareness/ and not about leaders. The military has lost/ the politics have failed/ and the leadership is lost; therefore only dead bodies will continue.~~

The solution of Iraq is about the women, because separating them and the children from the men/ WILL cause the men to reevaluate their lives and begin to work for solutions. Let the women prove they have a voice/ let the women prove what is important to them; they are not separated into factions; they are women, those who have been equally assaulted by religion and other male realities; irregardless of the faction from which they come. They can be leaders/ because they are not simple minded armies of men. Prove to the men : **THAT THEY NEED JUSTICE!** Prove to the men: **THAT THEY NEED GOVERNMENT!** **PROVE TO THE MEN,** that they need women/ and if they don't straighten this mess up, the

women may not return. The men are playing with their hate/ and using violence to keep score. Let them die/ OR GROW UP! Trade food and water for "good results"/ be honest. Give them space and all the "single shot" weapons they can stand, with ammunition. And if they cross the line shoot them/ after you warn them in CLEAR AND CERTAIN TERMS. Those who do not want to participate in any part of making things better; WILL be identified/ and moved to an isolated area; cowards but alive. JUSTICE is the decision to let the law decide/ not hate/ not strength/ not bravery/ not courage; but the law. Find the law that you will listen to/ and then use it honestly to decide fairly, the honor of your nation. Let the women lead/ because the men are busy playing with death; show them the law. AND DO tell the men to look up from ignorance and stupidity to see; Today you are certain to fail as a nation! That reality means, because there is oil/ that a true and real fight will ensue for control of your nation. Syria will likely come across the border/ Iran will likely come across the border/ Turkey is likely to protect its interests and attempt to take the northern part: AND YOU, the idiots of terrorism, WILL drive your friends and neighbors and country into the hands of the enemy; slaves without a home! All because you can't keep yourselves from playing with death as a game. **DO YOU WANT TO DESTROY YOUR NATION? Because that is the reality you have chosen; do you really think an undefended nation can keep its wealth? DO YOU REALLY THINK that any outside foreign nation will come to your**

aid? The answer is no/ BUT I GUARANTEE, They will think to enter the fight, and take your oil. Make your decision. GROW UP, OR see the majority of your men DIE. No matter what you think, I can and do tell you for sure and for certain/ that AMERICA is tired of your war, tired of spending money & spending lives for "pitiful dogs; those who are your terrorists". If you don't get it together soon/ the war machine that protects you from the rest will leave you without options. YOU will surrender to war with your neighbors and pray and plead for the Americans to come. Let it be clear and certain as well; ANYONE who presents a clear and certain target **IS VERY VULNERABLE** , to the American war machine/ if they do come back, you will pray as well. Do you think anyone else will come but to take over your country? Think again, WHY would they endure you/ YOU have shown them nothing to be worthy of a single life: CHANGE/ or you will be very sorry; those who are not dead! Only a complete fool continues to argue over what "color to paint the house"/ when its on fire. You are responsible/ YOU FIX THIS NOW. The american leaders have been stupid, arrogant, foolish, and just plain "how could you be so dumb, blind, & (greedy: the intent to control terrorism with this country by producing military might)"! They did not come for justice/ but to prove "DON'T come here to us, we have a military to be feared". **BUT YOU, THE IRAQ MEN, HAVE BEEN WORSE.**

THE LESSON to the americans is: "so what"! The reality is, even a few can do massive harm to any society/ and

the destruction of the entire world, cannot save you from these few. Therefore work to take the weapons away/ and define a world that lives by **LAW, Not the arrogance of man!** Use the United Nations to re-create itself with fundamental laws and principle power to intervene in national dispute for only one purpose; a peaceful world. Do it/ or face your worst nightmares.

Ethical means; **NOT the easy way**, rather life is too important to discard what is truly important for such little things as money or luxuries/ TOO important to discard what is necessary for society, just to collect a reward for today. Therefore the understanding of ethical treatment, or ethical government, or ethical decisions; are all defined by the simple words: NOT for you/ but for us, we will make this decision together. The reality then assembled by the process of voting, is an education within the structure of the decision to investigate and express the truth/ and define wisdom by the foundation of what life needs, NOT "the human population of the moment". You have much to learn! You will get "tired" of not anything you want/ throw it away/ be damned with the rest"! BUT YOU WILL accomplish ethical and wise decisions or you will die. It is not complicated/ your population growth will not let you survive; and a war will end your options for life. Therefore you will let women rule, because they are not men. They are not taught and instructed from an early age to "be part of the army". They are not taught and instructed from an

early age, "if you kill it/ it won't never come back and make trouble again". They are not confronted by "either move or die" as a consequence of male domination; the demand among men to belong or be trampled or be gone. Instead they are confronted with the reality of men, and their need "not to be a boy anymore". As a consequence, sex is a battleground for many, and a life altering experience for some. If they do not conquer this fear of you sexually/ then they cannot lead you; and you die. Therefore the only method of curing this disease created by men/ is to allow women complete control, and you back them up in whatever they do decide to do. They are the negotiators/ you are not. They are used to dealing with what exists, you always want more to prove to women you are a success/ to prove to men you can get their women. Pray women can do this work/ because if they cannot, men will war, and all life will end. No possibility exists at this time for "a few stragglers" who hid from the assault/ all will die, because man has envisioned and built a war on biology, a war on chemistry, a war on physical reality, a war of radioactive decay, a war of disease, a war of machines and mayhem, a war on the ocean is now occurring, a war on the climate is almost over, a war on the earth is underway with pollution, a war on the possibility of life by removing the water or tainting it and collapsing the aquifers so no opportunity exists to continue/ which leads to further population density, and no place to go. A WAR ON EVERYTHING! **THAT is the reality of men! Either move over OR DIG YOUR GRAVES.**

The consequence of men and women in society is, everyone needs a job/ everyone creates work because they are alive. But reality has given us machines, and methods to use resources beyond any other generation that lived. That is our problem, but also are potential benefit. We can accept the fact that we need not work "too much"/ after all the disgrace, rape, and disrespect is fixed. But if we do that/ then limits are required, because with machines minimum damage to the planet requires minimum consumption; therefore the list of the unemployed will be unsustainable. You will war. Therefore the facts are; Either stop the destruction or die/ & either respect each other, & share the wealth so to speak, or war. It will be one or the other/ either one is enough to kill you if you fail. First comes work/ the removal of all weapons of mass destruction/ repair of all biological structures/ the removal of all non-critical polluting chemicals/ and so on. Then comes the building of a society intending to share its wealth, and maintain an honorable and happy living within its means. Diversity keeps life alive/ and exchanges ease for many new experiences and expressions of life; stop failing by thinking you can "have it all/ if you could just work for a big company"; they are a disgrace. Their job is to mass produce, and to do that people become "bolts in the mechanism"; you have lost your pensions/ your healthcare

is lost to extortion; you cannot pay, they won't work unless you slave; or prove they are equal too. And so on. You need structures for sharing/ opportunities for sharing/ educations that promote sharing and caring and life; NOT money or the failures you covet today. You are required to look at each other as equals, not more, not less/ and that puts gossip and ridicule at the forefront of disgrace. And so on. Make your decision/ but understand clearly, life will change for this world/ or you will die. You don't need to believe that statement/ you are not intended to believe me/ just look at the evidence before you, and you will know it is going to happen; "Because all the pieces are there".

Who are the thieves/ liars/ and worse? Are they not your leaders? Are they not yourselves for accepting the lies/ because "the price is too high" to pay. Reality points to your medical profession and says "mafia". What is the difference between those who would break a leg, or kill a body/ just to enslave or steal the property: do you not stand on the other side of the same street, where the criminal throws life into the street, for his money/ crying for help/ while you stand on the other side saying; in reality: sign your property away, be our slave or we will let you die. Medicine will say: WE FIX MANY LIVES/ WE FIX THE POOR! So there! But honesty says, you demand of "government, to pay for everything about the poor/ and you expect grievous amounts from everyone else/ trapping all you can, like a spider and fly, sucking their guts out, so you can play. Many of these numbers, and the reality they predict, are your fault. The banker and politician will say; we had to do this, the economy would have fallen into depression/ the world would have noticed/ it was fair. BUT NOW are you going to forgive the debts your practices have created? NO you are not/ that power must be stripped from you; or like a guillotine you will come destroying lives, and collecting trophies. What then is fair/ what then was "for the people, or for the world": you are a tragedy without compromise/ a disgrace without even a name besides devil (that which wants, and is willing to destroy to get it). Where did your business go? It went to cover up the lies, and the stealing, and the cheating. There was never an intent to globalize business, "it was merely the covering to hide the intent to expand credit so that the billing could be hidden a little longer". But now, for

america; the invasion has begun/ and they will clean you out. "The point of the spear"/ is WALMART, because they are the leaders in letting the Chinese in particular take away every job in this country. The public will say, "I have to survive/ they help me". BUT IN REALITY, they are sucking the life out of your own country, and you are helping them do so. HAPPY! Take a look at your experts/ the universities that have NO respect for you at all; they are everywhere! Stealing everything they can/ building everything they can/ not even willing to pretend "the money means something to life". These experts on everything, DON'T KNOW THEIR ASS FROM A HOLE IN THE GROUND/ because the framework they have provided, is the death of this world. They are leading you into ARMAGEDDON, and they have blinded you with words. So much so, that most citizens have abandoned their own government, and surrendered their own faith in GOD / just because a pile of shit stands in the door. MOVE IT out of the way. Get your life together, or you will lose it.

We MUST ORGANIZE, as a society that chooses to survive! If you fail to grasp this reality, and if you fail to work within truth; then your next stop is civil war (you explain to "vultures"/ why the numbers they sacrificed their lives for, are dead). They won't listen, after the reality has begun to prove itself! If you are going to "talk to the people"/ you must do so now. Because hatred WILL over-whelm you, when they start to cry or get angry; if you are not fully invested in court and law, and equality. Failure means the nation itself will die. Because of your lies, and your failures, the world is coming to take your job/ your resources, and their ability to create new jobs/ your machinery to produce work/ your access to "everything"/ your government will be worthless/ and your freedoms will be lost. All because you surrendered to "the price 30 years ago" was too high"; happy now with your lies? The world has done nothing to you/ YOU did this/ YOU gave the nation away, because of your fears of dying; the reality of

your descent into weapons of mass destruction and shame. Are you still arrogant & proud/ THEN CONTINUE ON, **HELL IS WAITING.**

To organize, means little more than to start any type of game, by asking the people available if they will play for fun. MOST of you DO know exactly how to do that. Like organizing a baseball little league, YOU DO know How to make the organization grow. There is no doubt/ all you have to do is talk, & ask, & participate as you wish. To organize the defense of a nation means: **this ain't no game/ & this AIN'T going to be NO fun! Like it or not/ a war is brewing, and if you will not defend; they (the powerful, who believe they actually have numbers that mean something), will overrun the nation.**

The reality of a game says; anyone who wants to play, & is willing to display their talent or lack thereof, is welcome "cause its for fun".

The reality of defending a nation, REQUIRES the participation of **EVERYONE WHO CARES** about this nation! Because everything is at stake/ and if you lose/ there will literally "this time"/ be HELL TO PAY.

The battleground for a nation is its **TRUTH!** IF YOU HIDE/ you will fail. The things to be fought for, are listed and clear. The consequence, even if you do not believe it, is written down for you in Revelation 18. "The millstone" is simply "retribution from the world, as a nuclear holocaust" rained down on you: because at this moment in time, "the

world now believes it will truly die/ and they will blame you; for not caring enough to save them".

This is no game! Life or death is your choice!

Again, I will NOT lead you/ it is enough, for me to demand YOU WILL WAKE UP/ GROW UP/ or die. I need not do more.

But as promised I will help "organized women who are working for life on earth honestly" to lead you. At their request/ or I am free, and you do what you choose to do. But do understand this: TRUTH LEADS, reality decides, life listens, and women are to CHOOSE FOR LIFE and its FUTURE ON EARTH/ rather than want or pride: and your world, and your nation shall heal with only minor pains.

NOTHING LESS WILL DO!

This is NOT a negotiation, this is a demand.

THE RULES

Every social, legal, or religious fight is the same/ understood simply: "I WANT, meets WE NEED"! And the reality that follows is determined by who controls the rules. Therefore the rules themselves are especially important to

life on earth. What is law is punishable by imprisonment/ what is rule, is the difference between what is fair, what is right, and what is justified.

Every religious fight is about control, the rest is irrelevant/ BECAUSE religions consume beliefs, to establish a fundamental description of the beliefs that these people can control. Religion is then NOT about the beliefs of the individual/ but about the people who do demand control over the others, and the rules that allow them their power. That makes in essence ALL religions equal. What the believer believes; is an absolutely personal matter/ that will be judged by GOD! There are differences in these beliefs that separate along sect lines, or basic needs or wants/ but THE JUDGE Is the same for one and all/ and HE DOES NOT, Allow any such interference; Thereby YOU have no say! Consequently all religions fail for the very same cause & reason; the people want control, and get it by judging where they do not belong. They have TRESPASSED

"On the LAW Of GOD " !

AND you will be punished according to what you have done.

Every legal fight, is about control; who gets to decide the freedoms & rights of an individual, and "can I NOT be free"? And, "if I must bend for the sake of society/ then should not the people bend for me/ and let my freedoms pass"? If I must defend society or people because it is my

inherited duty to do so, as a citizen of this place/ then I shall also demand society & its citizens, and its court shall do what they can to protect me also. THIS does distinctly apply to women and children who are abused/ THEY NEED a place to go, where they are safe/ NO EXCUSES. And at the other end of this spectrum is "the Alit Selimi rule": that if an immigrant does not choose this place, and become an honest and honorable part of society/ then there shall be a time, when he or she is removed from this society, and shall not legally return; because they intentionally choose against us and our society.

The consequence of these things, "are the police, the legislature, the courts, and what must be honorable lawyers, [each defending the public/ not their own selfishness]." Each of these are designed and intended to bring peace to society/ and if these stand for justice, honor, fair play, and hope/ then they do! If not, they are little more than terrorists. Failure of this group, is the primary cause of chaos, tragedy, and punishment to society by depressions and worse. They are your protectors/ and they must be honorable and disciplined and respectful! NOTHING else matters, not IQ, not college, not money or position or color or gender: What matters is HONOR, DISCIPLINE, RESPECT, and the ability to learn or understand when to ask for help.

Every social fight, begins & ends with "darkness or light". The masses who want revenge or pride or power or selfishness/ using jealousy, hatred, lies, and violence: excusing themselves "cause you won't listen to me". Do so because they don't want equality, freedom for the others (be my slave), or justice (I WANT to be rich)! Therefore men kill each other/ or participate in some form of driving the other men away/ or controlling the property and the potential for possessions; or they lose to the men who do/ most of the time. Therefore armies are born/ either to take/ or to defend against those who would take.

When any society is living life, and finding happiness, it is through peace. The result of an understanding in freedom and the value of friendship & equality. This competes only, against societies of want or pride; because peace literally means, We have chosen beyond ourselves, for the sake of each other, and those who shall be born. The failure of peace occurs from within/ and is always a consequence of lies. The LIARS take that peace away/ because they WANT something else. It is the truth that is discovered beyond the boundaries of selfishness, that brings peace. Happiness follows, and love makes us equal.

The question of rules therefrom asserts:

1. That reality demand power (the people who want control) SHALL be removed from society, law, and religion/ because freedom is more precious than power. HAPPINESS grows from peaceful freedoms & understanding brings love and equality. Power removes all these things, "like a disease" it invades from tiny beginnings [such as the gold standard removed from the money in america/ became the disease of numbers without any value at all; the thieves broke into the vault, and "society is dying"].

2. WANT is the assertion of selfishness/ MINE, is the foundation of ridicule. Therefore reality states "OURS, is better for society, and for life". The function of society is to determine, define, and investigate the honesty of what is beneficial to us all. But it is the critical lapse of discipline that fails to understand boundaries do protect us all. Therefore LIMITS control influence, and open doors for the majority. Boundaries established by an EDUCATED VOTE protect us all from failure, by removing lies, and protecting against tragedy: the "american employees of government have proven how valuable this is; they are the perfect example of failure". The structure of social well-being is then a "free press"/ that CANNOT BE BOUGHT, or influenced by money; "That means society WILL provide access, and the opportunity of new ideas/ a structured investigation of all stories that affect society, the planet, or business and pollution. They shall not be

restricted on any matter, except what is clearly detrimental to life itself. There is no need for horror/ unless it must be fought (NOT anywhere). Period. You will not surrender control of the media to anyone/ you will allow the stories to be blindly selected by the reporters that present them; by vote.

3. PRIDE is the foundation of revenge, a function of the mind used for violence/ that grows as hatred. Pride hides hatred inside, in the demand "to be winner". Revenge establishes "I the loser/ still wins". Therefore pride is the destroyer of peace, and the purpose of anger. Unlike common delusion & fantasy, wherein "pride is called a good thing"/ this lie merely submits confidence is a matter of personal pride/ IT IS NOT. Reality states; your ability to **understand and accept truth, IS the foundation upon which all life is built.** IT IS this building of life, that gives confidence, therefore it is the truth inside of you, that allows and desires the reality of confidence. Every fantasy is a lie/ because every fantasy is a delusion which suggest "you win: something". Fantasy & delusion thereby compete, where reality refuses pride/ but your humanity (the mind) WANTS pride, so you teach yourself to play games. Want then intervenes in failed pride, to preform lies, and grant illusion. The rule of all society is then **TRUTH SHALL LEAD, AND REALITY SHALL DECIDE/ but equality shall intervene, because this discipline brings respect.**

4. RESPECT says: What is fair, free, honorable, or right/ what is allowed, controlled or acceptable for the majority, shall also be given to me; in like measure. The human judge must then accept the law, in the honor intended for all life/ and not be its judge. BUT he or she shall surrender to the foundation of "no one is perfect" and we must all be given the freedom to experiment & define ourselves as we choose. So long as this purpose is NOT intended to deliberately harm any other life. An example of judgment is:

A decision is made to drink alcohol and drive/ a decision is made to continue driving when sleepy/ a decision is made to let the young or old drive/ a decision is made to drink, eat, smoke, use the cell phone, etc while driving/ and more! But the result of these decision although having the very SAME OUTCOME, is treated very differently by society/ and by the court. What then is the reason for the law, to control the outcome/ or to control the behaviors of a select group? Discipline says, "the outcome, is the important part"/ the behavior is a separate matter. Either each individual in each group commits murder with a vehicle/ or it is an accident, because each is a decision made by the individual that initiates the outcome. That does not give free pass, to any such behavior/ but reality recognizes dead is dead/ etc. Real social justice includes equal punishments for all/ tolerance provides, real social intervention does not look away, but requires "education

and enlightenment, of value to the rest/ and on their behalf." It is the job of a human judge to understand tolerance, behavior, and what justice in this society shall accept. This job, carries no harm done for honesty or honor/ but understands simply, the need requires "the best you can do". As to errors in judgment or evidence, the reality is; YOU MUST BE FAIR/ YOU MUST ACCEPT WE ARE EQUAL! All of us. No difference. YOU must not select one group over another; that does include smokers and the consequence of society demanding they must pay for their addictions. They are not your slaves, give them their freedoms/ but do make them pay for their own choices. The cost of sickness directly attributed to their decision shall be a part of the price; not your taxes used for anything you desire; they are not your slaves. The cost of sickness shall be paid for themselves/ not for society.

5. Behavior & beliefs are not the same thing. Behavior assembles from the acceptance of a physical want or need. Belief develops from an expectation associated with mental measurements. Behavior is then a social endeavor, "to get what you want or need"/ while belief is the expression of your decision to conceive or predict the future or past or present. Critical to behavior is how well you measure the "people of your personal world". Critical to belief is the evidence & work, you select to discover the truth, that you choose to seek.

Personal behaviors reflect "the world of our personal environment" by intensifying the discussion of conflict, through the reality of deeds. When people ridicule, compete, hate, or love; etc/ the truth that relates to these actions, reactions, or decisions occurs within a series of questions: why, how, who, what, when, & how much? The answer to these questions in the personal mind then dictate behavior by the measurements you make, attribute, or judge/ by the degree of want or need that moves you in one direction or another (these are passions, to accept a direction and act on it). The critical truth of your own life is, are you willing to pay this price, or forced to accept this behavior, or do you hide in the assumption "its ALL their fault"/ thereby giving you the excuse to punish them, and look for revenge, jealousy, or war. This is the price of your life, with people. Love is a free will gift/ and if not associated with "a cost" unless it is abused.

Belief is a tool, designed by you to search for understanding through knowledge and evidence/ OR will become the demand to control others as power through rules, and the consequence of your own judgments. Belief is either a friend or an enemy of society/ because it allows the decisions of your own life, to expand into someone else's life.

Therefore society is required to understand "they personally, each one" do contribute to behavior and belief/ but the decision is still personal unless enslaved. The

reality of dignity, integrity, & duty is the result of HOPE, as it intensifies the disciplines of respect. Respect is the "glue" of society, relationships, & responsibility. The failure of respect is subjectively referred to as DIVORCE. Divorce means, I NO LONGER find you worthy of me/ OR our lives can no longer walk this path that is separating us; into two different people instead of one life to live as two. As a social reality , the various levels & descriptions of religion, cultures, purpose, & desire do separate every society. Prejudice applies pressure to the all the minority group, only when economically the majority forces the other to accept less than they expect to get for themselves. TRAGIC prejudices occur when the women of the majority group discard the men of that group by too large a percentage/ and choose the minority group instead. The demand of the majority men is to control the women, by controlling the competition. BUT here again, if you look closely is the power of women over men/ they want you badly enough to organize themselves into hate. The men of the majority clearly then have failed to control the women of the majority, and as a result choose power over the men as a penalty to those women. This occurs because when these men try to rule over the women as a group/ as a group the women revolt/ and the men still don't get what they want. The rule of society is **Respect, defines the behavior and belief of people/** therefore choose carefully what you do across cultural and color lines/ because the men don't care about anyone but themselves; and the women they desire to "respect them".

Unless you fully exchange women and men for the same purposes, there will be trouble when hardships come. IT IS NOT FAIR, but it is real. Individually women control little of what men do/ but as a REAL GROUP OF WOMEN, dedicated to all women, and each other; the reality is "Men want to be included in your world/ use that effectively", and demand all life is important. Sex is important to men/ but your friendship is more than this. Reality does not appreciate the act/ truth demands a friendship must occur, or it is only an act responding "to the little boy"/ and he is not an what men want to be.

6. Religion is a purpose among men for control of their own lives/ and their place in government: we can rule together. "Lets make them obey us". Therefore religion and government have never been separated by much. In America when resources and opportunities were plentiful; religion called Christianity added equality and freedoms/ BUT the primary source of the American way, WAS the resources and opportunities in the "land of plenty". No more; GREED, STUPIDITY, LIARS, AND THIEVES have all led you to "throw it all away/ into the garbage". "What a smart people you have become/ do thank your leadership and yourselves: for your failure and disgrace; YOU HAVE EARNED IT".

Perhaps you should replace these leaders "With **DIFFERENT**"!

THE FOUNDATION OF STUPIDITY IS "I" / because "I" leads you to mine/ and mine leads you to ridicule, winner/ loser, to greed, lust, jealousy, revenge, hatred, and more. The destruction of justice therein is understood by the consequences of "I". These are the hidden parts of individuality (the darkness)/ BUT "I" also faces the light/ and in doing so, achieves what nothing else can do, the freedom of a decision defined as "I am". The individual "I" consumes, because he or she is defined by what they can grab or take. The I am is not defined by I/ but exists as "I am a part, or participant, or in love, or happy, or respectful, or hopeful, and much more." Therefore I am, accomplishes the foundation of life itself, by identifying: YOU do now understand, that YOU DO BELONG as one life to another. The consequence of belonging is family. The truth of family is life "goes on"/ because we do care & share & respect each other. Therefore to understand Identity is to discard the consumption of I/ And accept the invitation & inheritance of a destiny conceived by love. Love is your gift to family/ love is "for family life", it is not separate. Eternity does NOT belong to individuality/ RATHER I AM ALIVE understands & participates in the value of living by the honor of who we are together as one life of many participants. One family, born in freedom, surrendered to love/ BUT RESPECTED as "I am _____, because I can". Freedom allows it.

7. The **LAW OF LIFE IS** As simple as possible: you may do as you wish/ if you accept the price. You may learn as you go, IF you understand fully, **what you must NOT do.** HARMONY, sufficient care not to hurt anyone else intentionally, and honest sharing as need presents ARE ALL REQUIRED OF YOU! The failure to respect this/ the failure to respect anything/ WILL find you punished according to the crime.

The reality of life teaches a simple lesson: we are born alone without a choice/ we will die alone, without a choice (even suicide is not a choice, it is surrender therefore an enemy has risen inside of you)/ but what exists within the boundaries as time, is ours alone to create, and we will build according to the individual reality of our truth. Be careful of the day, because life needs it to build a vision of your destiny. Be careful of the night, because life uses it, to assemble your truths. Be careful of respect, because if it fails in you, life dies with it; and eternity becomes lost. Choose love, nothing else compares. Be at peace, because life is the existence of eternity inside/ and death will free it, so truth may inherit a new beginning as hope. Discipline is a friend/ but want is an enemy, pride the failure of your soul. Live in the honesty of what honor brings, love in the blessings of your happiness in each other/ because respect gave you time, and life said "for

us". Freedom is an honor, but duty and responsibility are the definitions of your own heart; the place where your own truth identifies what is important enough to live for/ or die for. Fear not, because it is a worthless endeavor/ what can it change/ but you. Do your best, work with dignity and integrity understanding it is up to you to make the sacrifice of these resources worth your decision to use them. Life is not so simple "as a vegetarian assumes"/ even the prey needs its predator, even the predator is worth its life. Numbers are not truths, they are measurements, of human consequences/ life is a truth, and if you see much and need only a little do not assume, it is of little value; just as your life is not of little value, where there is value, there must not be "measurements". Let life define itself, do not interfere, it is a disgrace to both lives. Rather understand the blessing of freedom is simply to define for yourself, and experience your reality and truth. Even the plant has rights, even the forest needs its diversity, because many lives are at stake, and depend upon it. Do not simply go, believing "to create your own environment"/ it is foolish. The man who prunes endlessly to impress the neighbors with his work/ simply discards the life, such as a rabbit, that would find a home in what he hates. No man or woman creates life/ no life belongs to you/ no body is yours to use, but your own. Be ALIVE, and recognize that as the miracle you will never truly understand; it is a matter of respect. Be gracious with your presence and your life/ because others need you to heal them; for there will always be far too many, destroying love with

carelessness and sloth. The love of money is a failure, because lives are worth more than money. But do not hate it/ and do understand your needs. Love is a simple gift/ with very complex destinies; do not be afraid of love/ do not be afraid of destiny, simply be yourself, because GOD MADE YOU.

This lawsuit as submitted cannot legally be dismissed, it is anchored and built upon the Constitution, within the words of the people; those words that are the heartbeat of America. If you let them dismiss it for any reason/ it means they the failures of power and treason/ have defeated you as WE THE PEOPLE, and in disgrace before all the world, you will be mocked, ridiculed, and discarded as fools. Take your pick. No judge/ no courtroom/ no president/ or any legislative body can have power above the very instrument that gives them their power, which are those words written in the conclusion and trial waiting at the start of this writing. They are your power as WE THE PEOPLE, because they clearly and deliberately state: the powers and purpose and reason for this government called America. There is NO other law or power that can be derived separately from the demands of the people/ and these are the demands of the people who did fight and die, for these very things. Let NO expert tell you different/ these are the words, that blood died for/ and families suffered and changed for: and you, a citizen of these UNITED STATES of America MUST respect them, and keep them as your evidence: **WE THE PEOPLE OF AMERICA, DO STATE THIS IS OUR COUNTRY.**

I am not your leader/ I am not your savior/ I am a messenger, and this is my job, to create this opportunity for you, and it is now yours; and it cannot be taken away; only you as the people alive on earth: can choose to abandon it/ but it cannot be taken away. There are NO excuses. Women are your leaders/ they will save you from destruction/ or you will fail as life on earth. Respect them, and help them find the courage and life inside. Have sex with them if necessary, DO SOMETHING TO HELP THEM

understand life on earth is up to them, simply do whatever it takes. In other words: DO WHAT THEY ASK YOU TO DO/ not what you expect them to do, or want them to do to you: DO WHAT THEY WANT YOU TO DO, anything they ask. {and ladies, kindly remember that a period, requires some consideration of men too}. The rules of religion and society, are over/ life is in the cross-hairs of extinction; do what it takes to survive, and put life first. **Help women find their strength**, and discard surrender because they believe in themselves. Help them be in control, and if some woman asks another woman to "please share" with me/ do consider it, not because sex belongs to you: it does not/ but because if there is a true need, help is necessary. Every religion of any value asserts sex "is a bad thing/ outside of marriage"/ they are not entirely wrong; because discipline is a requirement for life/ no discipline equals no respect/ equals no love, etc. However sexuality is your gift, it is your assertion of acceptance/ and it is your values as a man or woman that make it "life affirming/ or hate assaulting man and woman in failure". Take your pick/ but remember it is your own values, that make the difference. Sexuality is not a game/ it is the presence of another life of the opposite sex, in your arms and your hope; entry into their world, demands respect/ & respect demands discipline. Love assembles the opportunity to say and believe "life is a treasure, to both of us; thank you GOD ". But if you fail in this simple understanding or love and respect/ then you damage each other, and the future as well. That is why religion uses and

describes sex as an enemy; it is because so many fail. Therefore understand the decision/ accept the responsibility for this life in your arms, and be grateful to GOD that "we are alive". If you do just this much, sexuality will change, and life will become different. Irregardless of sex or other measures directly tied to helping women become stronger in themselves/ help them with their jobs, children, etc. In other words: this is your last chance for life, either do the best you can, to help the women do their best [because they hold your life in their hands]/ or surrender. Man has no voice, in this trial for life/ only what he does to assist women, and no more: man is removed from a vote [he has chosen death]. I guarantee/ if you cross the balance, and life begins to fail in death: you will absolutely wish, EVERYTHING that could have been done/ would have been done/ and every tear will remember what you did not do. Because failure means death.

If the liars come/ the traitors and their experts manage to disgrace and dissolve the country called USA. Then simply REVEAL THEIR FRAUD to the nation and the world; every nation will pull away/ and the civil war that comes will be horrific. Even so, if life for the world survives and it is only america, then pick up the pieces/ and simply do the best you can with whatever is left. Think it won't happen? Then consider how much has been stolen/ how many lies it took to make the people believe that every face in the nation could have possessions over three hundred and sixty three thousand dollars/ averaged out,

babies, old, young, employed or not/ every single face, and the number doesn't include the last year and a half. It is your own government report from www.federalreserve.gov now closed, apparently because of too much traffic. Can't be fooled/ the media protects you: IDIOTS, don't you see the propaganda necessary to disgrace the entire nation with this much stupidity. How can anyone believe, they were not able to find this tragedy? How can anyone believe they didn't know better? How can anyone believe, having personally sent them the information over the last months and years, that they could and plainly did nothing; not today either/ even facing a trial. They simply hope to hide. They simply hope to hide the truth from you. FOOLS, don't you see the mutilation of everything important by those in power: "the graduates of universities" throughout the country; the apathy and disgrace of those in power, by money or otherwise: are those indoctrinated and chosen because they believe "in the system". Or they are people who believe lies are better, and they can beat the system, by robbing you and preparing to "eat you alive, financially" when everything fails. Rest assured, there are many plans and plots already in place to consume everything they can get: and they will get very much/ because YOU signed up, didn't you. For bankruptcy and beyond. The system of america has become "the money rules/ who the hell cares about you"? Think not? Then remember the medical society, and the extortion they represent: just for you/ not hardly. SHAME ON YOU ALL. The consequence of lies is

anger/ are you angry? The consequence of participatory lies (you knew enough, to accept the lies and participate) is living as thieves. Therefore any anger you have is to your shame. YOU BOUGHT the lies with the others/ and you do deserve your reward/ because you did not care enough to defend the truth. Shame on you. The question is, can you see the future in a heartbeat that ends, or a life that begins for life/ not for money, selfishness, power, or pride? It is your choice/ but anger and hatred will only buy you HELL/ do better.

Reality will ask: without money, the economy crumbling at your feet, how shall we survive? Without energy and all the toxic substances, how shall we work? Without consumption, how shall we be employed? What can we do? Without control over the rest, how shall society survive? The answer is, everyone is free to make their own choices/ to do their own work/ and to find their own destiny: this is the promise of harmony/ that we make be free, and happy with ourselves and each other. That means no control/ that means the opportunity shared by one is shared by all/ that means reality will be lived one day, and the future will repay you the next day; for whatever you did or did not do. It is fair/ so long as everyone is treated equal.

These are questions of time, and truth declares time will be given for each society to make its own choices. About the money, you will decide as the people, by vote. You are completely able/ and it will prepare society for more important issues of life and the future of life. As to all the things humanity never had, or needed/ but simply wanted: YOU are able to make honest choices that will respect life itself, and repair nature besides. The reality of time is simply this, either use what you know to be fair to the others, (not want)/ but honest & honorable decisions that

will benefit all of society. OR you literally will kill someone else in this future of humanity on earth. Therefore pick between RESPECT or being judged as a murderer. In America as in all other societies, the question of work is based upon resources and knowledge. The demand for truth, fair play, justice, and equality are all critical to your survival/ either you will accept each other as "family and friend"/ or you will be enemies and war will result.

Because unlike the last few years/ there is no longer an opportunity to "buy and use pacifiers"/ **you must grow up.** Literally your dreams are dead/ your fantasies will soon be in ruins. This is your own fault/ this is the reality of your own greed, selfishness, pride, and thirst for power and lust. And the consequence of hate will be "knocking on your door". If you answer, and turn to hate instead of court/ then violence will come and consume america in civil war/ and it will be brutal and bad. Do you not already hear the words inside your head: DEMANDING "I will not surrender anything/ I will not be stolen from/ I will not watch my dreams die/ I will become everything WANT demands I will be"! Yet reality says, you threw away your reality for numbers, and society with you: can you demand numbers to do your bidding? Can you? Only if the people will accept them/ only if the people have been enslaved beyond stupidity, to the life of a mule. YOU chose lies/ this is your reward/ this is what you sacrificed for/ sold your life for/ and more: nothing but lies and failure all around, chasing you to hell. **Choose life**, and if you must plan do so simply/ planning for happiness and be grateful for a

second chance to survive. Not to be "kings or queens/ not for power/ not for luxuries beyond measure/ not for pride and all the failure it brings" **PRAY FOR LIFE, IT IS NOT A CERTAINTY.** These are the moments of your decision to survive, or not. This is your chance to remove the weapons of mass destruction, rather than be executed by them/ and to remove all the other failures of man. **This IS a "good thing", a merciful beginning to a better life, IF you choose it honorably to be. Women will lead you to it.** Happiness is not a dream, it is a life, blessed by living, it is an opportunity understood in freedom by honor, through respect. **PRAISE GOD AND PRAISE JESUS .**

THIS TOO, IS IMPORTANT FOR SURVIVAL.

I do wish you peace and happiness and life/ including eternity as love.

Choose as if your life depended upon it/ because it does!

Do not be simple or vain/ this is your life or your death!

Do not be "smart" either/ this is not about your mind, it is about the miracles that live inside us all.

Some advise is: on the day the trial starts for real/ then surround the pentagon and the congress and white house, demanding the removal of all biological weapons: these are NOT even about enemies or a defense of any kind/ these are simply about creating chaos, insanity, disease, and death for the entire population of humanity on this world, including you. There is NO defense to have made them/ there is NO defense to keep them/ NOT anywhere in the world. Demand they are removed/ demand everything about them is removed, including any serum or instructions after one year. If any person should suggest to you, "Get away or I release it"/ gather more weapons, and surround that person or people and explain you are not going anywhere. EXPLAIN in detail, if these weapons are released upon the world, you WILL chain their lives in a pit/ where every man, woman, and child will shit on them. They will be kept there until the pit fills, when their mouths will be fitted with a pipe, and they will be drip fed water as they are submerged in shit. On the 12th day, explain in detail; you will replace the water with sulfuric acid one drip at a time, and they will be eaten from the inside and the outside. Until they die. This is not punishment or torture, instead for releasing death and terrible destruction on life; we are simply sending you to HADES, in an appropriate package. If anyone hides any part/ anywhere, you will deal with them as if they were "satan himself".

America first/ then the rest of the world must also insist and deal with their own military and government. The

same is true around the world/ these are NOT instruments of defense: they are only methods to infect the entire world including the people who release them with horrendous death and destruction of life. There are NO antidotes/ and even if there were, "do you really think you would get them"? Really? Think again, and understand, it is far more likely they will line you up for placebos to keep you quiet until you die. Stop them or face incredible suffering. It is your choice.

You WILL also surround the universities, the governments, and the military on this day for the purpose of removing the threat of fusion. Fusion is literally a match to begin an atomic fire/ a fire to consume this world, just as the sun consumes its surface, it will consume you. One day too late/ and you are dead, burned alive in hell. Stop them/ or awaken to fire and rage. These are the particle accelerators/ and the laser methods/ among others; stop them. BUT be aware the particle accelerator needs electricity, and you can shut them off. The laser methods require a more direct route inside the building. Stop them or burn.

These are NOT GAMES/ this is your life or your death as well.

Don't believe in university/ don't believe in military/ don't believe in politics! Believe in reality, where the truth plainly believes, these two immediate ARE an impending and GREAT crisis of man. They **Cannot** be left alone/ remove them or die. The foundation of this work is then "literally everything most of humanity does not want to think about or do"/ just how it is. The work involved, and my tactics and statements of a personal interest, are clearly not what you wanted to hear. The reality of the message "is inconvenient to you/ and you will certainly scoff". The consequence of my derating your pride and power and arrogance/ describing you as selfish, and a failure/ and literally on your way to hell and Armageddon, are enough to make you hate me. And the women in charge, is something the majority of men and women will ridicule and discard as "the ranting and ravings of an insane man". Pretty close/ or not? What do you think. The flood of experts is already forming, if the trial gets public support and publicity. The wealthy and their boughten politicians are already plotting and planning, if the trial gains fame. The religious are caught between fear, and failure/ and the need to "keep him silent". The media are sweating, "how long before we are found out"/ because this could easily be and is the trial of the millennium; if you want to derate it into something less than the life or death of a world. The evidence of media influence is not "protector of the weak or the nation"/ as of this date, they appear only as puppets, or common criminals carefully concealing "the mafia" born undermining of the nation, by turning their

backs on reality. The entertainment community is like "the disney corporation"; tempt the little children in with stories of "be safe/ be happy"/ and then attack them with villains so filthy and perverse that they learn fear. And the military now recognizes, it too is not to be left alone. That is the reality of this work/ for it truly has become the most powerful words in history/ even if you don't use them, because this is your only chance for change, and you will die as a world without change. The blind will not believe it/ the bastard will insist on lies/ the failure will hide: but if the truth of your lives does not turn to change, you die. This entire message is NOT about believing me: this entire message is about, examining the evidence for yourselves, establishing the truth, and making your own personal decision for life or death of the planet and all that lives here. IS THIS TOO MUCH TO ASK? There are no real words to describe what your hell will be, if it is. Even so, "I was taught/ therefore not my words, the words of my teacher, and the history of my schooling in a sense. I cannot predict the future for you or me, but either you will change or you will fail and go to hell and Armageddon; it is your choice/ and whether you like it or not, one or the other, is all the choice you get. It is a guarantee. You are the generations which brought disrespect and failure to the door of hell and Armageddon/ BUT you are also the generations of humanity, that will decide if the future of life on earth exists. You are "gods, in your minds/ therefore you are forced to prove it". Either surrender your pride and arrogance and repent of all your failures/ or mercy and

grace will leave you; to your doom. It is not a hard choice/ change or die. The only real problems you face is simply: can you defeat your own pride? Can you face your want and selfishness and defeat them. If you cannot, then you will die. Because you chose/ and you won your right to die, just as you designed that hell to be. PRAY INSTEAD, why die/ why subject the earth to HELL AND ARMAGEDDON? Even a pig could answer this question properly; but I cannot tell, "if you will"! I say that with sadness, as I am not much different. It is not about intellect, who cares; this is life or death; and it is your pride that threatens your life/ not me. Therefore some words are simply used "to awaken you"/ in the hopes, in whatever moments you are awake, at least you will hear something and even perhaps look for more/ if just to ridicule me with. I don't care, Talk about your future/ because if you do, there is literally only one conclusion that can be reached, and you may not continue to murder the future life on earth. If you continue to murder and assassinate life/ then you will be murdered by your own decisions/ by your own hands, because you just didn't care enough to live. Pray that this shall not be so/ pray for your heart and theirs/ pray for your eternity, and do not stop until life finds its answer. Do not stop until the future is secure, and love floods your own heart.

YOU WANT TO LIVE/ GREAT RELIGIOUS PERSON ARE YOU/ Then come prove me wrong, Or do what is necessary for life on earth.

OR BE PROVEN COWARD, FAILURE, OR WHORE.

Its your turn now, to live or die/ because you chose to do whatever you could do: or you chose to hide or fail; its literally up to you. Whether that is standing with the others in protest/ protecting your ability and presence as WE THE PEOPLE in court. Simply talking, or just plain giving this web site to others. Whatever it is, the time has come for you to take over the decisions that will bring you life or death of a planet. The time has come, that without support these things die/ and you will too. It is not a hard concept/ make your decision.

You are WE THE PEOPLE,

I am simply the messenger, and I have delivered the message:

YOUR TURN! BE BRAVE.

NO greater decision has ever been made by life on earth/ women will make this decision: but if men do not support and defend them and honor them, then they may fail. Do your best/ why die or descend to HELL? **WHY!**

DO YOUR BEST!

DON'T look to the others and say enough, look inside your life and your soul and say; ALL that I can give/ Because it is that important to the entire world, and every life in it. Don't believe it/ THEN REMEMBER VERY SIMPLY, the evidence is clear/ you will not get a second chance.

No other opportunity will come/ this is your only chance to live.

Because time is running out.

Simply look at the evidence, and you will know it is true.

DO YOUR BEST.

Why, for the sake of the earth, would anyone choose to do less?

the common thread called need, demands a situation shall exist wherefrom we must deal with each other by effective methods and means. Today we do have a wide variety of machines which compete with us for jobs. While it is true they do create jobs to make the machine, the reality is they must replace more expenses than they incur/ or they fail. Therefore they do compete, and replace more workers than the jobs they create. That means we will now have to decide how best machines will fit in our world/ not we in theirs. To establish this governments exist to fulfill the reality of men and women, and pursue the best situation for all/ NOT simply in the pursuit of money for the few/ but by the honesty and truth of what is best for all. We the people are the government/ therefore we shall decide, and business shall comply to our demands. That is the purpose of government, the opportunity of the people, and the foundation of peace that grants to our society and

world, a basis of happiness from which we will build a new world. Unless you desire to be replaced and alone, in the desperate search for jobs that will not exist for VERY many/ it is necessary NOW, to begin the search for what is best for humanity; and discard the compensation of winner/loser; choosing instead the shared wealth of us all. Choose wisely, not as you normally do/ but for your future. Unless you want a body, you cannot use/ and will terrify you completely; you will, stop genetic mutilation/ that means all genetic research.

Business or human workers in search of a living, require 3 basic things: an opportunity, a resource, and an education. The opportunity dictates a need or want is served. The resource is something of nature or humanity that can be used to fill a need or satisfy a want. The education forms the abilities to understand a need or want exist/ recognize a resource/ and make use of human abilities to complete the process and attain the money. Money therefrom comes to those most capable of completing some part of these processes. The ability to do them all makes you independent/ but not necessarily wealthy. The ability to become efficient at some part of this work, will make you money so long as you continue producing that work, and do get paid. Here, the last basic reality of business exists; as people who do or do not pay their bills. The composite effect being either society helps you, or society fails itself and the thief is born: "I don't have to pay/ or I don't have to deliver what was promised".

These very simple things do rule human society throughout all generally peaceful times. The list is opportunity/ resources/ education/ discipline to complete the work/ money/ & respect for each other, or a court to intervene on your behalf, as a blessing to society.

An understanding of court reveals that it is a place to enforce the "rich man's rules/ therefore obey, or we make you miserable". The consequence of law, is to remove the human element/ and let truth decide what is justice, and the reality decides what justice means. But the rich man wants rules only that benefit him/ so he buys his rules, and controls his judge; while the righteous work to control the rest, by rules that give them power: to hell with compassion or truth/ they want power. The court and the lawyers respond accordingly/ leaving the public with "only the money matters". Real law & justice mean, we will NOT be controlled by anything but the truth of what makes us equal/ and what is fundamental to peace. That is all. But the rich & the righteous covet their toys, and say to themselves, we will control this court, by controlling those who do vote; with propaganda/ lies/ experts/ lawyers/ or whatever money, power, or fear can buy. So with these they BUY "the government" / by proposing to the people throughout their lies and graft: that the government is a few employees and their rules/ "We the people, mean nothing". This situation changes **ONLY** with an educated vote of the people/ on all important rules, & **EVERY LAW** that controls the nation. **NO MORE**, "voting for someone" to vote for me: I will vote for myself, on the issues and laws that affect my life. This is democracy/ for real. The definitions that control the employees, shall not be discarded/ or abused without true penalties.

This means simply, every citizen does have a DUTY to be educated, and to cast an honorable vote for life and society/ OR they WILL be accounted as traitors to life on earth/ and to their own nation, their own people, and their own children. Do the work/ then vote for your happiness, not your greed or selfishness. Failure in the reality of today

means: you will be punished, if you are too lazy to be involved/ or too corrupt not to help, or are found disrupting. The simple act of voting, DOES NO good! It is irrelevant by itself. Unless it is a fair vote, educated within the fundamentals of fair play & equality for all. Then and only then are votes for the law and fundamental rules of society able to conform actions to the reality of WE THE PEOPLE. These things do require, NO commercials or any distribution of any kind: shall not be allowed without equal time and space for the opposing view/ by all participants that the public allows, collect a 10% signature accepting you in your district/ and you will have your say. If the opposition does not wish to pay/ them you pay for them or you shall not have any access to the public; none whatsoever. Everybody presents or nobody presents. But if some refuse to participate, then they lose their right to proceed. As to employees, it is fair and necessary to continue to vote them in as supervisors and people to care for the minor matters of government/ because this allows for an easier method of ridding yourselves of corruption. The fundamentals of responsibility to life or to a government are the simple truths: a society is shaped by its people, and their chosen ways do, become the essence of their government. Violence brings tyranny, graft, & corruption: "these bastard's are not worth the effort/ therefore its ok to obtain and control with power". While the opposite is a shared work & honest respect contributing to peace for the nation and the world, by bringing harmony to the people. Some, of The island

nations prior to western influences, were set up in ways that represented harmony and population control/ those that failed turned to hiding and cannibalism; irregardless they could make suitable examples for you. The failure of peaceful nations is always attributable to the stress and strain of over-population: cannot support this many people. The failure of harmony in nations is then always attributable to failing resources/ because the population cannot be sustained, either as work or for food/ water realities. Today, in america you are preparing for "water wars"/ because ethanol production will suck every last drop of water reserves out of the ground in less than 3 years: YOU have chosen failure and war/ for the simple and stupid ignorance of "driving your car to nowhere". Even good efforts & fair decisions about life and reality are often torpedoed by the gluttony of those who do not care/ or do not care enough. In the terms of ethanol, the whining is tremendous/ because the "rich people hidden behind government" own the farmers; and make them pay. Therefore "this is their way out"/ but you have NO water/ NO RIGHT/ and NO AUTHORITY, to take the most precious resource you have and destroy it completely; fools are a disaster, of "I have been pushed enough"/ but if you continue, you will truly wish YOU could go back. Food is absolutely the second most important resource, and you discard it as stupid and foolish bumpkins; letting the hidden greed control your lives here too. It will be all bad/ nothing good for anyone; but you are true believers! If you are a farmer, and you want to control the price of grain/

then work for we the people, and understand if time allows for it/ then control the fertilizers and you will control the price: particularly nitrogen ammonia. Won't do it/ then you need NO help. To reality of those who will not share life or responsibility, and the constant demand of men that will NOT adjust to a changing and real environment are pathetic. The reality of farmer today is: those who are left/ are left because they pushed out the others, to control the money for themselves: should we pity you? Why, because your pride was so great nothing and no one was as important as you? Is this not what you deserve? None of us lives in a fantasy world/ life is about your responsibility OWED, to your/ our environment first/ because no environment means no life: so you want to die first/ to hell with the rest? Choose better.

The failure of humanity has often turned good lands into deserts/ opportunities into disasters/ and peaceful people into warriors and death squads. Failure has ended lives because there is literally no place left to be pushed, no place left to go. That means only war and genocide is left/ and it will literally be an end to life on earth if you get by the first trials of fusion/ and weapons of mass destruction. If you surrender the utter insanity of these, then there is still the reality of too many people and too little sense. Insanity will turn to cannibalism across the earth/ and people WILL become "the new livestock". Because of all the BAD choices you have made. Think not/ think again,

after the fish are gone/ after the land cannot produce enough/ after the resources mean we are too many/ and after the genetic homicide of all your mutilations; What will you be but animals? You will be lost forever/ and discarded as the trash. Some will say: "World war 3/ then all who survive will be safe"/ or who would cause world war 3, we need not fear any of it, because weapons of mass destruction will keep the people from such things! FOOLS, you cannot survive world war 3/ the earth cannot survive world war 3/ and the people who are starving and going insane are not going to listen to anyone, why should they/ they are going to die. Your own current reality will argue, we are safe: see, we have had these weapons for 62 years/ still safe. Even though you live 15 minutes from the end of life on earth/ every minute of the day/ every day of the year: you are so insane, reality has made you blind and deaf and mute: because your fears have ground into your soul. So you think your safe: during the last underground testing of the USA they announced, the week that the tests would go off, but not the day. I paid attention/ during the week one was suppose to go off, Mexico city had an earthquake or their volcano erupted with substantial damage (can't remember which), during the second week in question Los Angeles had a major earthquake with substantial damage, and during the last test, Wyoming had an earthquake as best I can remember. [they used and stated, they had 3 separate testing grounds]. Only after these tests which of course were monitored by the rest of the world/ did the USA

agree to no more testing. That was 30 years ago or so. Still feel safe, grow a brain. And this is from the leaders of america/ playing with bombs powerful enough to destroy a single city, with one blast. Prove this is not insanity? PROVE IT! Duty assigns us all to resource conservation, to population controls, & the end of all these threats BEFORE WE DIE: Its either that OR HELL. Only the insane consider this a real choice/ it is a demand to do better, and change all these things.

In more respectful society, the greatest creation any human can make is their own identity. YOU are personally in charge of what life, or people, or mental decisions or the influences of the mind, can do to you. That means, "there are no real excuses for bad behaviors (you chose)/ there are no real excuses allowed for genetic or inheritance (you may be tempted, but you choose). Reality states the freedom to intervene in mental developments are yours/ therefore at the moments you do release you own mind to "talk to you"/ "the right of choice" is still defined by the identity you have become, and these control your decision to do what you do: even if you do not understand the consequences, you still make the decision/ and choose not to understand before this is done. A primary cause of why we ALL need mercy in our lives/ even though it is our fault, reality is we are a lot less than perfect. Freedom of the mind is simply the review of options learned from others/ therefore they do influence us; particularly when it is BAD information/ leading the meek and the strong with lies, and stupidity. What is your own decision or truth

comes from your own heart: the values which form the honesty recognized in "I AM ALIVE"/ and then, that I desire life, or for a few, that they want to die (it is their fault/ but it is your fault as well, because they are accounting themselves by your decision in their lives). These are not mental definitions/ the mind simply replays what it is given to remember, by the intensity with which it is struck. Only good things, bring back only good things. The insanity of this world, competes for your own soul every single day. Your soul is the desire to love and therefrom to live/ your hate, if you let this in, is the desire to judge, and thereby compete, by judging life within the small existence of your own mind. **BELIEVE IN GOD , and that will help you to defeat this world, and live as love.** Believe in anything else, and you mind WILL assault you very directly, and cause you to measure your world for fears, and for every person/ life/ or thing; you will judge them all, because your world is limited by your wants. Thereby insane/ because the world and its life are so far beyond anything your mind presents, there simply isn't any other way to describe such stupidity.

Every education is judged by its outcome. The reality of failure in every aspect of common sense, honor, & respect here in america is a human disaster in the making/ not only for this society and nation, but the world as well. Everything in this world is under attack/ everything! The insanity called entertainment represents an intent to

prepare not only for war and dead bodies/ but very much is to be considered at a minimum "an unfortunate incident"; because the mind stores and selects the foundation of its behaviors or intended behaviors upon what the rest are doing. Therefore the leaders, granted by access within the home/ are leading you to your death. You are failing by the integration of fear into your lives/ you are failing by the insanity and hate you choose to introduce into your world/ you are failing, because you are being prepared by pride, to use your weapons, and isolate yourselves from the world, because you are afraid. Thereby surrendering the world and the nation to vile and hateful men.

"But, WHAT can you do? You are just one person? So am I/ and yet the courtroom is prepared anyway. People will be against you/ as they are also in many ways against me. What is the difference. RISE UP/ WAKE UP/ quit playing with your life, and the life of the whole world, and HELP ME CLEAN THIS MESS UP! **DEFEND YOUR WORLD/ CHOOSE LIFE!**

Should I really need to tell you this/ YOU DON'T do it yourself!

Wake up or die.

Understand this very clearly, THIS IS YOUR TRIAL, and it will be your life or your death. Can you afford to be wrong? I am telling you to examine your world and your future/ I am telling you to investigate as if your life **literally**

depended upon the truth/ I am telling you to decide for yourself; do not come to me. Use what you do have/ or you will lose that right to. Soon it won't matter what you do, because the earth will cross the line, and humanity will have no choice but to continue killing, because who is going to volunteer to die? Will you not fight/ that will become world war 3, as you bicker and threaten over every single resource and fail: YOU are about to enter HELL ON EARTH. YOU are about to enter ARMAGEDDON the chaos of nature in crisis:

YOU ARE LOOKING AT NO HOME, NO LIFE, NO MERCY, NO OPTIONS: DEAD!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

WAKE UP!!!!!!

Or YOU DIE.

The ascension from time, to space; exists as the variable applied in the understanding of life. What is simple and plain is the decision to accept the consequence of value, and apply the essence of truth. In this reality of our experience, the expression necessary to conceive of change, is locked within your heart as the honor and duty of your soul. Life or death is at the door, together we will choose, and live or die the consequences. Therefore start talking, investigating, examining, and defining whether you wish to Apay the price@ for peace and harmony/ or just accept hell, damnation, and Armageddon: BECAUSE change is coming to this world, one way or the other. There is no middle ground. Either as life requires, because truth reveals it to be necessary and important/ or as the consequence of death, because that is literally what men have chosen; and applied to our reality as the decisions of weapons of mass destruction, genetic crucifixion, pollution, an ocean/ climate/ eco-systems/ ozone/ and more; crisis, and impending disaster. There is no returning from a dead world, either we stop the mass-murder of our planet, or we die too. We are threatened with

extinction/ therefore we must act legally and with determination for life.
Such is the purpose of www.justtalking.info

The foundation of your future, REQUIRES HAPPINESS!

To achieve happiness these 7 realities must be faced:

1. You must abandon fear.
2. You must be honest & honorable.
3. You must believe in respect and discipline in all things.
4. You must abandon stubbornness & selfishness.
5. You must acknowledge YOU ARE ALIVE, and believe in the miracles of who you are, and the miracles in evidence on this entire planet.
6. You must accept the responsibility of your own actions, and behave in a manner that brings harmony & peace to your world/ and your life.
7. You must choose LOVE, as your permanent companion, and let life lead you in that love, to eternity.

The reality is then, NO MORE FANTASY OR DELUSIONS! Only truth, as conceived by respect, love, & honor will apply to your lives, and your existence. Therefore we begin in truth with the honesty of death/ that fear may dissolve in you, and life take its place.

The development of fear is a measurement in pain/ therefore it is the mind that fears/ not the life inside. This is somewhat profound for you/ because the separation between what is your life and your mind, is as simple as the difference between what is your body, and your time. Time is the essence of your freedom to choose/ while body is the reality that ascends or descends from that freedom for you to choose. The consequence of body is a deterioration that ends in death, because time surrenders the body to reality, as energy fights, and the barriers of existence defend. The body does not know pain, it simply responds as a reaction in time. Only the mind understands pain as a threat; life understands pain, as the need for discipline is created by the reality of energy in life.

Your mind is an exercise in futility/ because the mind can never measure "success" for any length of time/ it always demands more; that you may continue in your lessons, and learn what eternity requires of you. However the consequence is, the truth about want, pride, & power are all created by the mind, that you may learn to reject them. In balance, only life creates love,

harmony, or peace in your heart; so that the price of your lessons by be "worth the price to you". The constant battleground of human existence is then over life rules/ or the mind demands! Pain is a teacher provided for the purpose of instructing you in what not to do. Love is a teacher and counselor as well, providing "the heart & soul" with knowledge & the existence of what will become wisdom inside. Spirit is an intensity of life, that enters within energy and conceives of environment & purpose. Within that purpose is every element that you will possess "to build your identity with". In this place, and at this time, the relationship with creation and your CREATOR , is formed! DESIRE is your participation/ and the price of the invitation into this new world.

The question of fear, is the evidence & understanding of your mind, as it HIDES from the existence of your time. The environment called body is simply the essence of your participation in time. The mind confronts fear WITH GAMES/ because life or death can be harsh/ and pain is limited by these games, "to the mind". But these have extended as illusion & fantasy/ delusion & the disgrace of a humanity that simply exists to play/ rather than work for their eternity. A humanity that fears & hides/ rather than lives or loves or builds for eternity. The question of soul is why? The answer given by our CREATOR, is simply, NO corruption allowed. Therefore we become an expression of truth, an experience of love, and a purpose called harmony/ OR no one enters, because you are too corrupt: heaven is to "fix, what you lack to go on". Perfection is unnecessary, and unwise because it is unattainable/ but truth inside, and the honest desire found in respect for miracles is absolutely necessary: YOU must attain these.

This world is "give & take"/ rather than hope and love because humanity WANTS that to be your reality. It is a life, ONLY just "beyond creature"/ and only just above predator & prey; because humanity prefers to live for want & pride/ & to play instead of work.

The hour has come to DO BETTER than this! The reality of working for eternity, by removing all your corruption, and gaining life. What is pain, simply becomes pain: not fear. What is death, simply becomes an ending to this world; LIFE remains as the existence of your decision, governed by the truth: "that shall set you free/ or imprison you forever/ or even kill you eternally: allowing you to dissipate into nothing. The question called honest & honorable, then discusses the purpose of your own human existence as a participant in the desires of truth/ as a participant in the hope, discipline, respect, & values of honor, or not. And the question called why? Why asserts, the human factor is involved, therefore the mind & body have made a decision. That decision is a direction for life, in truth, or not in truth. That decision is then a purpose built from your life: as love or not love, the possibilities called hate. The consequence being a relationship formed from these dimensions in your soul. Soul here becomes "the house" you explain as "I"/ soul divides all that has value / from all that is condemned. Therefore it provides safe haven, for the essence of your life/ while the mind and body fail, and threaten to destroy your soul. Hatred is "the purchasing of your soul"/ that destroys your opportunity for eternity. Do not judge/ REPENT & PRAY!

Here all life that turns away from hatred; to respect & discipline as the means & method to refine & explain life, through the essence of hope, the values of love, and the dignity of a purpose that is beyond selfishness. Integrity says, life is the essence of miracles; because it is the foundation of expression & experience. As love heals the disciplines of thought and gives freedom the essence of a truth that will not die/ truth simply becomes the opportunity to "be more than me". Therefore life is a never ending path into the compositions & conceptions/ the hopes and

definitions/ and the love, home & family that exists as life in this universe. Thought is a participation in this life, while love is an invitation from life, to be more. The question called thought by the understanding called human is a search beyond the barriers of mind or body that expands knowledge through the decision to "enter inside direction, and learn identity". Only fools "turn to power or hate". Identity is an expression that gathers respect as it sorts through the essence of miracles, and if respect is pure enough: enters reality as thought. Thought then assembles & translates the essence of truth as life discovers the relationships of love & destiny into the basis and distinctions that are to become your home. Love is the essence of a house transformed by friendship into the beginning of family. Happiness is the creation of everything, that truth reveals and life honors. The honor of a life is not of body or mind/ but as a decision to participate as best you can with honor itself: the "idea, of expressing the miracle you are with rejoicing and above all respect for all that is a miracle of GOD'S CREATION. You are the essence of your honor/ "the others do not join you": honor is strictly up to you.

Here begins in humanity and the truth of honor or dishonor/ the reality of what you believe, the purposes of your heart, and the foundation upon which you build: as the decisions you have formed about "miracles". In dishonor the first description is STUBBORNNESS! The clear & certain decision: "you mean nothing to me"! And the second is SELFISHNESS! The clear & certain message: I will find a use or abuse for you/ to serve my life! The last is POWER, & the clear and certain message: "I HATE YOU".

Stubbornness is built upon the belief people cannot be trusted/ I cannot compete: therefore, I must protect myself at all times: or I will be so sad, I cannot go on. Stubbornness thereby gives birth to pride, and the assertion love is meaningless, because my life is hard (people have abused me, I have not been able to understand why). The foundation of indifference, as supported by the belief no one (that doesn't have to), cares about me. Becomes the gradient whereupon the road you walk, establishes the life you will lead & live. Stubbornness that ascends beyond all judgment or measurement, becomes the determination to achieve the life you desire/ irregardless of the cost. That truth establishes consequences/ and those consequences become your reality and your destiny. The path that ascends to greater things, "steps inside, what is beyond time". Stubbornness that descends into judgment & measurements; become the road assigned by the cost of your judgment & those you measure; as the consequence of your decision to enter into selfishness: "No one matters" unless you judge them worthy/ unless they contribute to you, as you WANT them too.

Selfishness assumes the critical reality of your life is assigned by what you control. Therefore control is the foundation of selfishness, and reality the tool of these blind experiences/ that conceives of weapons and slaves. Selfishness does NOT exist in truth! Therefore the selfish must recreate their lives in LIES! It is the lies that produce the want/ it is the goal of want to produce pride and capture power.

Here the consequence of lies presents a need for power/ otherwise "you will be caught & punished for your lies". Therefore enemies now exist, because what you have sold your life for, IS NOTHING, but the evidence of "you breaking the law". THE LAW of the universe, is written in your soul/ it says: YOU SHALL accept truth as your way, and live within that truth; so that you may not die/ but achieve eternity. Because it is your choice/ you have become your own worst enemy, BECAUSE YOU know what you have done. [this is the "demon", as described by religions]. Critical is the understanding that **EITHER, YOU WILL REPENT** of your lies/ OR you

will mentally seek another god, "within the truth of your mind". These lies will turn to war against your conviction as an enemy of truth itself. But, YOU ARE A LIAR, and your war nothing but fantasy and delusion. Therefore all that is left is hate.

HATE is the acceptance of a judgment against you/ and the violence expressed, as those who still refuse to repent and begin again: turn instead to plot & plan for what power & pride can steal. Violence is the tool of the damned, as they "begin to treasure the consumption of souls". It is their belief: "being DEAD ALREADY, and filled with the worms of unending punishment"/ the war against truth, and the GOD WHO MADE LIFE/ Can be revenged, by a war against HIS CHILDREN HERE. "To take them from GOD"! That is the power allotted, because humanity INSISTED "let not the truth lead us/ WE WILL follow want". It is your consequence, because truth is rejected as your friend. CHANGE, OR ELSE.

LIFE has nothing to do with want! Being alive has nothing to do with stubbornness, selfishness, power, pride, hatred, violence, lust, or the rest. BEING ALIVE is understanding & knowledge, as it conceives of the truth inside your soul, and brings forth the miracles of our existence. Those who are alive accept the truth of miracles, and believe in the heart and soul of GOD , WHO DID CREATE ALL THESE THINGS. And did give to our experience & expressions the possibility of so very much more. Do you not accept or feel this in your own heart & soul? If not, then PRAY/ because the evidence proves you are lost. ALIVE is the essence of a truth, "that we are indeed,

CHILDREN OF THE LIVING GOD !

PRAISE HIM.

The existence of our lives in time, presents the meaning of existence/ as a reality based in responsibilities, discipline, respect, & courage. All are virtues, which must be cultivated in you, BEFORE they can reach a "stage of maturity" that allows each one to enter truth as it exists, "beyond time". The question is Never, "which one leads"/ the question is always: what does truth demand or desire from our lives. Because truth is a foundation of life, and no life exists beyond the truth of its experience or expression. You must learn these virtues, or you will fail to enter their truths, and become one with the universe.

The existence of LOVE, is a freedom locked within the truth called thought, that enters within "the light of recognition" to become one with the reflection of ourselves, our universe, and all those who stand in the presence of our lives. The essence of love is then NOT ourselves, NOR is it the existence of what participates in our lives/ BUT rather it is an identity "without strings", capable of experience as the blessing of freedom, capable of expression as the "voice of thought", and capable of life as the decision that becomes truth itself: thereby leaving all connection with time behind.

Love is a companion from eternity/ sent to your own heart, as a blessing of peace, hope, respect, & honor; To assist you in the paths of truth.

Accept this presence, and BE ETERNAL.

One of the consequences of fear, in society/ is the advent of prejudice, and revenge. Fear is generated by the simply truth, "they don't like me/ they won't help me/ these are my enemies". The consequence of these mental abbreviations from fear, is the assertion: "that I better hide/ that I must not be caught among them alone/ that I will not be treated fairly/ and that I may die if not careful beyond what is fair." Such is one of the most common displays in american society between blacks and whites/ an ongoing display of mistrust, and simple prides between both. Many blacks are of the opinion, that "whites are the problem, when in fact they refuse to participate because they expect to be abused". While many whites are of the opinion, that "blacks are the problem, because they refuse to participate and do their share". BOTH SIDES are a dishonor to society/ and a functioning shame upon your nation. GROW UP, and quit being afraid, all sides/ because truly we are far too many; for any other way! If you fail to accept the fact color does not matter/ then in fact life will be harder for us all; as is clearly in evidence today. The intellectual components of race and the reality of births and acceptance between the races/ is to be "Simply stick to yourselves/ BUT TRULY RESPECT EACH OTHER PROPERLY". **NOT BECAUSE** "that is the best way"/ but because that is your reality at this time in history, and you will do better this way. Separation is not the desire/ you will live where you desire to live, you will do whatever you are to do/ **BUT YOU WILL NOT** subject the children to your prejudice in any form, and to begin this as a reality EVERY SCHOOL DISTRICT WILL RECEIVE EXACTLY THE SAME AMOUNT OF MONEY PER STUDENT (graduated to the cost of living in specific areas) **because the children are equal**; this is a suggestion that simplifies an unnecessary fight, at a time of immense trouble ahead/ **YOU NEED ALL THE EFFORT YOU CAN GIVE, TO SURVIVAL**. If you spend your lives in foolish pursuits such as prejudice/ then you die.

have no interest in becoming a part of any religion/ I am a believer in **GOD AND HIS SON JESUS** Simple as that. However because you are so poor, I will instruct you a little anyway. The first is money; it is neither good or evil/ instead it is a tool given to you to help those who need your assistance. If you have not money, then your work is your help and those who need you are just as important as what money can buy. Just because you give money does not mean "you are done"/ rather where is your heart, where is your soul: when the question is asked, "How much is this life worth"? How much is your life worth? Is a thousand dollars too much/ a million or a billion? How much is your life worth? How much is theirs worth? Really, what does eternity cost/ YOU have a price tag on everything else. Who is not worth "talking to"/ simply not as valuable as you? Who is not worth helping, not like you, judged insignificant compared to you? And it doesn't matter who they are or what they have done; we cannot judge/ only the law judges, a human judge sits to provide mercy, and the understanding of what justice and fair play is. But GOD Does whatever HE DESIRES! How much do you believe GOD Would excuse you for, "if you refused to save HIS child"/ because "this one is just a little too expensive, or ugly"? Who is not worthy of your time, your efforts when it is true that nothing stands in the way of your helping them, or your listening to them/ who is not worthy of your own mercy? Do you judge them and say: "Not GOD'S child"/ they are not like me? And on and on, the reality is: any measurement you make, is a judgment that the law will reduce to a verdict against you. Make no judgments/ but be fair to yourself/ be honest with your needs and your future/ and understand just because they have needs, does not mean you must help them; you are not their savior. Every life cannot be saved in countless ways/ therefore it is not your job, you are not god. Instead, mercy is, as reality proves your life to be/ what do you desire your life to say: as

selfish and proud as you can be/ or, honestly doing the best you can, in gratitude for the life inside of me, & for the lives created to be a part of mine, as a blessing to my life.

The issues of homosexuality, and all the rest; are demands to learn what the lack of discipline will do to you/ they then become the evidence of what you need to understand is not good for you, and the opportunity to learn that discipline and respect are more than simple words or beliefs, they are the path of life. No matter what has been done/ the truth is: GOD loves each one that lives! But reality says; there is no room for corruption/ and if you fail or refuse to repent of it and begin again/ then you die and are to be destroyed. Life is not up to you/ you did not create it, nor do you sustain it; therefore you have no right to judge whether this is "good or bad"/ YOU have no say. But if you wish, you may choose to "have no life at all"/ or if you prefer war with GOD , then that too is coming to grant your very wish, with all its fury.

You are true believers/ you believe in money/ you believe in power/ you believe in pride/ you believe in selfishness/ you believe in war/ you believe you will never have to pay/ you believe satan can be used to deliver you from GOD [that is the functioning purpose of your weapons of mass destruction/ and your crucifixion of nature; demanding "your big brains" will save you/ your big brains will remake you better]. All of human existence, was not as big a fool as you. The difference is, your pride and your wants, and your possibilities: you are out of control, as undisciplined as any people can be. Your leaders search for every possibility to prove, "they don't need no miracles in their lives/ they are god".

REPENT or be damned.

But understand this as well, nothing in the universe can make life on earth surrender to extermination; ONLY your own decisions/ you have become responsible/ you have become your own judge: and the law says you will be convicted and sentenced to death. Because even though the judge lies/ the law does not. **CHANGE, REPENT, AND SURVIVE!** Be kind to yourselves, be free in the disciplines of hope & respect for the world. Acknowledge your failures, choose for your children, NOT your greed, selfishness, pride, or power: and understand it is not a measure of your world or your future that makes the difference between life or death/ but the true reality of your heart. Women can & will keep you alive/ or if they fail, then men have already killed you. It is the prayers of women, & the decisions of women in the plain & simple understanding of change and work and the power to rule; and the purpose and desire of love in their heart, that will bring you to a new world of peace and happiness. Let them try, do not hinder the women of this world. HELP THEM, or you will die. As it is true of all but perhaps one in one million jobs/ a degree is irrelevant, every job can be learned by the vast majority of people; the degree merely allows another door "to be closed in their faces". Every job uses perhaps 6 months of training, and every university uses the remaining years, simply to extract and control the money. Men are not required "for the decisions of society"/ they are merely a door standing in the way: do remove that door. Because men are through/ forever. Men have proven extermination is next/ DO YOU NOT WANT WOMEN TO RULE? If you refuse, war is certain/ resource annihilation will be soon/ and absolute anarchy and failure will control your lives. This is the price of men, Anywhere in the world/ remaining in power. They have failed completely; and must surrender the right to rule.

IT IS SIMPLE AND TRUE, THAT I AM TIRED OF PUSHING YOU TO ACCEPT THE REALITY OF YOUR LIVES, AS TRUTH DEMANDS, AND HONESTY COMMITS IT TO A DUTY AND A RESPONSIBILITY TO DO SO. IF YOU REFUSE, I CANNOT MAKE YOU ACCEPT THE COST OF YOUR SURVIVAL/ YOU HAVE TO DIE. THE RELATIONSHIP WE SHARE IS SIMPLY: TO SURVIVE, WE MUST WORK TOGETHER/ FOR WE ARE TRULY AND SIMPLY TOO MANY PEOPLE FOR ANY OTHER WAY. THE CONSEQUENCE OF YOUR ACTIONS OR REACTIONS, OR LACK OF THOUGHT, ACTION OR REACTION DOES DESCRIBE YOU, "AS SO LUKEWARM TO LIFE, DIGNITY, & HOPE" THAT IN REALITY YOU ARE PROVING "NOT WORTH MY TIME/ I DO HOPE THIS CHANGES SOON". THAT SAID, I DO AND ALWAYS WILL RETAIN HOPE FOR YOU ALL.

THERE IS HOWEVER NO FURTHER PURPOSE IN DISPLAYING YOUR NEEDS OR YOUR FAILURES, BUT I WILL NOT SIMPLY SURRENDER YOU, SO A NEW APPROACH MUST BE CREATED: GOD WILLING.

AS TO THIS POSSIBILITY OF CHANGE IN MOMENTS CALLED TIME, THE PURPOSE IS ALLOWED TO BE OF DIFFERENT THINGS, SIMPLY FOR LIFE, SIMPLY FOR THOUGHT, LOVE, HAPPINESS, AND BEAUTY (THE ASCENSION OF TRUTH, AS IT DISPLAYS THE HONOR OF OUR CREATION). THE NEED TO MAKE YOU HEAR, EVEN IF YOU WON'T LISTEN, DOES END HERE. ALL IS NOW IN YOUR HANDS, IN YOUR MINDS, AND IN YOUR WAYS. MY JOB IS DONE. Your job, is to understand, even if you do not like people, surely "you like animals, plants, the ocean, or something"/ if not, why are you alive? If you have any respect for life, then/ find a way to help life on earth survive. Just do what YOU can do/ if you do your best, no one does better than that. Give it some thought first.

We now enter the third phase of the message called "the trial for life". Those who are in jeopardy of losing, what they sacrificed their lives for; must now decide "what to do with me"/ because it has become clear, "I am dangerous to their ways, their purpose, their possessions and their decisions in power, selfishness, and pride."

It matters little to me, but it will matter to you what does occur. Because your lives need all the thought they can get, even mine. The reality is simply/ NOTHING can deter the financial repercussions of your economic decisions: they are your decisions, the decisions of men; do you not deserve their impact on your lives. You certainly fought for it/ why should you not receive what you fought hard to get? NOTHING can deter the consequences of population/ war/ and all the rest UNLESS YOU CHANGE "Completing the reality of respect and discipline and honor in you", give women the right to be rulers of this earth, (or you will die instead)". So any decision they make will be different than men. Even anything they do to deter the truth of what has been done/ to keep it from completing its assigned duties; will buy a different destiny for you. The proof of REAL and absolute change. Men can only buy minutes/ and the price is HADES.

Those people who decide that I should be murdered, or threatened in others ways shall understand this: The price of this decision is HADES TO YOU/ no matter what part you played

THROUGH ALL ETERNITY. And if you have read enough to know that "I am dangerous " to those who are a failure in life, YOU / then you have read enough to know this is true.

As for me, I will go wherever GOD sends me. It is my job/ but more importantly, it is my soul that says: "I LOVE OUR CREATOR".

May you find more than selfishness in your heart, and learn respect.

May you pray and survive.

My soul reminds me, of the tears of creation; wherein life may turn as it desires to be/ even though it means complete destruction, and ways beyond description. My heart reminds me also/ that nothing is lost, until "the last moment has arrived". The question for humanity is very simply; where is your honor/ where is your respect/ where is your love? Because it is true, "that satan lives among you". Satan is the description of destruction, chosen against GODS' WORK BY humanity/ wherein life turns from all good things, to decide: WE WILL gamble "that we are gods"/ we will take creation, and make it our own. To that end, the university has given you many devices like C.E.R.N. A particle accelerator to be used with massive amounts of electrical energy, in a head-on collision to create fusion: they will deny it is anything but that/ but they lie. Fusion is nuclear or atomic fire/ and it will destroy the earth. Like them are genetic mutilation facilities all across the world, each trying desperately to become god/ by creating the destruction of genetic order, and thereby "in their words" to understand how it is made, so they can rearrange it. Satan, by any other word/ nothing more than the complete destruction of nature itself, and everything important to you and to me. You have singers, deliberately tempting people to disrespect women, and everything else. You have failures of all kinds in a complete war with the environment in every way. You have weapons you cannot survive, and you know it. You have hate for each other, so blatant that even weapons of mass destruction are considered "fair". You are so poor in spirit/ that the world itself, all of humanity combined; Cannot find the shame of being who you are. You are, The people who have cast off survival, "to play games". BE ASHAMED. You have no cause to be more.

REPENT OR DIE, a simple expression of truth/ a reality that faces you in this day; a consequence of your decisions, that will come to pass quickly. And if you continue in your ways, there will be no mercy/ and if you pass the point of no return, wherein the earth cannot survive you; then Armageddon will arise.

Although it seems necessary to continue, because the price is so high for your failure/ the reality is: "I need women in particular to participate/ and they need me as well". This is your moment in human history/ not because of me; but because life needs you to do your best; for all life and all future life on earth. The question of your heart is not of me; these are your excuses! The question of your soul, is a simple one: can we refuse? The answer is yes you can/ but the reality is; the world will die. Do make your decision/ why live the life of a mouse trapped in the den of a

snake; pleading don't eat me? Time is worthless without love, life is meaningless without purpose or desire. Find your passion, and help life survive.

It is fair to say, at this moment, I do pass the point of no return. Because it is now clear exactly what I intend to say and do. Men and women will have to choose accordingly/ and on both sides, there will be those who believe I should be killed. Those who believe I must be silenced, or threatened with life or death. Those who intend to use or abuse/ and so on. There will be those who believe in these words as well, and respond accordingly; I don't know "who wins"/ because I don't play their games. Respect is necessary/ or it is likely I die. Not a pleasant thought, but not a scary thought either. Some will say I exaggerate with the intent to push women "to do my bidding"/ I say, it is simply the facts of human life; when I threaten to remove power from men, from the wealthy, from the government employee, from the university, and more. It is likely, when I say to the teachers and other pensioners, who believe "their pensions are guaranteed by the government/ NOT like social security, which can be blown off". They won't like it/ would you. It is likely, when all the people who believed "they have more money than god" find out they have no money at all. And many more/ as have been lectured on gluttony, and failure, and death. The evolutionist, is likely to be in convulsions/ their world is dying. The religions are attacked, because they believe in gods that are built within the images of men; by the fantasies of their own desires. By a world, that does not desire to face the truth on any scale/ of a life that must be changed. By all leadership that knows/ if this one gets his way, they will be dismissed, with no power, and with no pride. And there are more. It is not really a guess.

As to women/ I do wish you well; more than enough information exists to help you; whether I live or die. Do the work, and become rulers of life on earth; GOD WILL help you. As to me, the question of my own presence in your lives simply cannot be fathomed/ as I have no real comprehension of what it would become; I just don't understand what it would mean to be surrounded by women all the time, or to be "woman"/ not to mention the rest. Its up to you/ it is not up to me.

There are no real questions to be answered, if you refuse to let the words be stripped from you/ then they will help and teach you. They will support you in whatever you do. But do remember this: when "the scale tilts, and life turns the other way/ it will quickly become too late". Do not wait, use your mind and your soul, and find the understanding and the wisdom necessary to begin quickly; it is very important to you, and to life on earth. These are fair statements, simple and plain. The court case is now yours; my job is done/ but I will work and help as long as I am alive; or until the scale tilts, and life on earth is over/ it is too late.

There are issues in the comprehension of rape/ the reality of **an accepted demand**, to take something because want and pride have joined together/ to become a demon inside. The word demon is from "religious attributes"/ but it does convey a reality that is not simply human in its truth. The mind measures/ the body reacts/ the soul desires: BUT want and pride are the creations of an identity confused by life, and surrounded by jealousy. Those who are "pushed aside" do become jealous/ those who are treated poorly, do become "vengeful"/ those who refuse to accept shame, become filled with pride, because that is their defense against change when truth demands it from them. These things illicit the desire for power/ the mind measures and finds a want/ pride then allows the comprehension that power can be achieved through plotting and planning. And when shame comes/ violence, "to cover it up" is all that is left. Rape

is a relationship with hate/ hate is a relationship with "how to destroy what you cannot control". Violence, the reality of a decision/ that no other life matters but you.

In every person, some of these issues will arise from time to time/ they are tests, rather than participation's with you. A test is the assertion from your soul, that YOU do need to look at "this or that" from the inside, and clean a little better/ because a tiny spot was overlooked. There is NO requirement for acceptance in any of these issues by anyone/ they are always tests. Instead of acceptance/ you must look closely to determine where the possibilities of this could have come from/ and then remove that from your mind. The body does not care/ it has needs/ but it does not care. The soul is your friend, a constant companion of love that never abandons you; only you can abandon it. Therefore if you accept what you should not/ it is you that MUST SEARCH FOR THE SOUL YOU LEFT. Because you have chosen against love. If you never leave, love will grow. If you are accepted back/ because you truly repented; love will begin in your world again. But you must return the love/ or it will leave you to your desires apart from love. Life is a freedom/ but it is not a free gift. You must pay the price of life, which begins in honor, love, respect, and courage/ and becomes eternity. Anything less is a destruction/ anything less is a failure of truth, and the lies that will destroy you. It is called demon/ because in death; these unresolved wants and prides, will consume you completely. If you will survive/ you will accept truth, and make it your life in love.

Creation is a "funny word" to some/ meaning to assemble from truth the existence of life, as a freedom from the essence of energy, by the addition of thought. Time creates, by the measurement of your ability to adapt to the world as required for your own survival/ this is the evidence of perfect design; that entitles you to the surrender of specific distinctive properties, to become influenced by reality. There is nothing of evolution in that statement, as adaption is not creation/ nor is evolution any part of life itself; merely the foolishness of a mind inherently guilty of ridiculing GOD . I personally cannot imagine what it must be to be so foolish and stupid; these are to be pitied, as their minds have consumed reality from their soul. The distance we share from eternity, to ourselves, is the experience we take with us on the journey called time/ it is an expression of values and purposes, that either give trust or take it away. The foundation elements of want/ are a lack of trust, therefore I will choose what I can depend upon, in things I need not compete with; simple possessions, or pets. The relationship we share in time today, as a world humanity, is as simple as "I don't trust you"/ therefore fears arise, and failure begins as each person finds themselves abandoned by the definitions of life in humanity. If we cannot trust/ then we will not love, because love begins in trust. Loneliness participates, demanding we 'try harder"/ but reality intervenes, and says; "This will only bring tears, in you or me". Truth applies the foundation of happiness; called wisdom, to the understanding that ascends from knowledge, to begin a relationship with GOD . And we live again. Because in GOD WE CAN TRUST. In the words written, are the experiences of a life assembled from very many expressions of change/ a life spent cleaning endlessly, because a purity of heart is necessary to find acceptance within the relationship called spirit. That is why so few experience it. The questions presented to your own heart: "The functioning decisions, of why are we important/ why are we alive" / are about survival; it is clear you cannot hear. Therefore it is clear, "if you can find sound, in the miracle of your soul/ only then can love consider other things". Sound is an interesting dimension of life, it is not an active association with relationships/ it is an active understanding of paths that lead inside our souls. The difference is, to listen for words, is to measure the mind/ but to listen for soul, is to hear the heart, and experience GOD inside. Even in your own life, this is true. Creation, is the pleasure and the blessings of moments! A moment is the acceptance of a purpose created for you to be/ an opportunity, for you to desire in the expressions of love, an expansion of your heart into spirit as well. When you find this/ doors exist, and life becomes one with the spirit world itself. Without doubt, much discussion exists/ about a man who claims "the woman inside/ not to mention issues regarding sex, and more".

These are not claims/ but merely the decision to share life in the reality that truth creates, in ways and methods that express an education developed from the intensity to be alive. Alive is not what you think/ alive is the trust accepted from the passionate embrace of love, as it lifts your heart and soul, into new relationships and new disciplines of honor. Alive is the form that achieves the relationship shared, with the purpose of love at its center/ and caring as its desire. Love is a life, completed. Love is a message assembled, in the beauty of its experience owned because GOD LOVED YOU First. Love is a reality, that simply cannot turn away from life, it is that important/ love can only be pushed away. The dimensions of human decision as has been discussed in length/ are clear in their intent; that even though life seems good today for most/ the consequences of human choice declare, "tomorrow brings hell". Therefore it is absolutely fundamental that love must work, to protect life/ from the humanity that has discarded it. The question presents itself; WHY would humanity do so? The only answer is; your pride is so extreme/ that you have become saturated with the desire for power. You are not yet doomed/ but you truly must change/ or very quickly, this world will die. I do ask to help you/ not for anything, or any fear you might suggest: but from the simple truth, that your lives are important/ And GOD'S LOVE Inside, grants to me, a true passion to hope, you will survive. The children are depending upon us all. I am aware, I am strange to you/ a man with different words, that suggests he/ could become "changed". That is not my concern or suggestion/ but is a part of the spirit world, and I have made my decision; But only GOD Knows what HE will do. ONLY HE knows why. I do not. There are many differences between us; the most radical is simply, my belief and my desire is to learn from GOD anything HE would have me to learn. That includes doing what others mostly refuse, simply because I do not know where this leads/ and only by walking this path, will I learn. The question of why/ is a foundation in relationships that work achieves with the introduction of answers, it is the beginning of family; as even in your family, understanding is a work in progress. Therefore I work hard, and ask why of everything important to me. I have learned/ but I am only beginning. Still it is not learning that matters, but love/ it is not the essence of life as truth that is eternal, but the honor and respect and integrity of a blessing, that asks me to live in a way that I believe love will support the essence of me; and call me honest in the blessing of you with my own life. Love is the essence of eternity/ because neither truth or thought, is enough to create JOY. Love is the meaning of an experience that ascends beyond a lifetime/ and enters into the beautiful expressions of family; our existence with GOD . The disciplines of hope, apply these words to your heart; the purpose being not to tempt you/ not to lead you, I cannot/ but simply to give you understanding, and express that the beginning of every foundation is change/ the honor of every human being, held by the decision To look at life, from within. There are words that push you/ because it is necessary. There are words that explain, and words that assemble questions, to discover the respect or lack of respect in your own heart. There are words of life and love/ but in the end, the reality of this day, is held by the breath of your own life? The movements inside, that proclaim a miracle; even in this moment, of this day/ a clarity of disciplines, because they are shown and proven to be your life. I pray for you/ pray also for me.

Be careful of the spirit world, not because it is harsh/ but because it is real. The truth says, it is necessary to know your identity, and keep within it. Irregardless of that, I can only learn or do what the female spirit allows/ she is in charge of all things sexual, including gender knowledge as it regards women; and I cannot leave without it. Therein I have no say/ no choice/ and no options. But life is ok, because I do know for certain and truth agrees; her desire is for your survival also/ her work is for this world, and GOD'S CREATIONS. Therefore she may own the future that GOD Allows for me to be. It is my gift to you as a world, I have no other way to help you/ but to follow truth and do the best I can.

The "male plan" was a failure before it started/ and I knew it; just a case of "not without A fight". The request for assistance from "organized women" intent upon working for life on earth, is now completed. As women of America and the world, the reality of this work/ the delivery of this message, and the purpose given to my life are as clear as I can make them to be. What more can I say? The question respecting your freedom to choose is simply: will you work to save LIFE ON EARTH ? It is not "for free"/ but with GOD On your side/ our side, you shall not lose. It is written into the history of the world. If you choose life for the earth/ and many men stand in your way; they will be given to war, without weapons of mass destruction. If you choose life & men do not/ then a plague will fall among men/ to give you your chance to rule. Therefore do not consider the men/ choose for yourselves, as GOD has chosen you/ and sent me to tell you so. Without the introduction of female/ I would not have guessed or known, so it is a good thing for the world; it is your chance to survive.

As to the Christian religion from which Revelation 12 is taken, the question of fear still resides in all who accept that religion/ therefore we look again. The illusions and hallucinations of this prophet are so severe, that he is hard to understand. But the message he brings is quite simple. In Revelation 12 "a spiritual woman comes down from heaven, bringing with her the things or information required to prove where she has been/ and give a new life to the earth; a life that will be in charge; because male is the one in charge of the old testament, no other concept would have been accepted. As she is about to bring a new life to the earth, "the opposition arrives" ready to distort, abuse, & devour the life as soon as its born. [these are the people who will not accept true change/ a different life]. But life comes anyway, "to the spiritual soul of humanity; defined by the child is snatched up to GOD ". And then the battle begins over who shall rule the earth. The woman that brings this new life, is then hidden away or protected away from these people/ during this time. Revelation 13 sees the opposition to spiritual life intensify, and begin to use other tools (the horns and heads and crowns) . verse 2 is a description of "the new mechanized army; the leopard represents speed and cunning, the bear claws to rip with, the lion teeth to kill with: simply an intensified version of the armies of that day: the prophet has no other words, so he sees the intensity. Many of these failures become as predators, their leaders prepared to use armies to crush anyone who accepts a different way of life/ than their leadership. The dragon is pride/ the beast is men. The reality simply men refuse to surrender their pride and choose to fight to retain control instead. YOU are advised to endure them, NOT to fight with them. They will not succeed/ unless women surrender their desire for life, and happiness. Therefore from among themselves, a search finds " A LIAR" to tempt the people of the earth. Failing that/ this one who has gained power, is allowed to use a nuclear bomb as proof of his power, and purpose called fear. The liar, does cause some people to fear so intensely, that they will do the things they do hate/ to keep from being killed: so they believe (they are wrong/ power loves nothing, not even a complete slave). Realities are then set up, to control the market place of food and water/ to gain control over the rest, for humiliation and the end result of power which is violence. The more diversified society is/ the less chance of control they have; it is only when "the market place" has been pushed into a few big things/ that true control exists. MANY little stores, means many options/ and no true control. The number 666 refers to the masses of men who move to confront & control women/ and keep them from ruling the earth. It does NOT represent "a woman"/ suggesting they are slightly less than a man; we are equal! Revelation 14,15, & 16 are all dependent upon how many men; AND whether it becomes true, that all but a handful of men, will refuse to surrender their pride, **and let women rule!** If they refuse women to rule, or if women refuse to rule/ then these chapters begin and will be completed; chapter 17 as well. Chapter 18 stands alone, it is not tied to any other action of

Revelation/ rather it is tied to the actions of these citizens of this nation, which is clearly america.

I CANNOT change or alter the prophecy for you/ but I can & do tell you plainly that each of these chapters are tied directly to what you do as this nation in this time. And whether men will remove their pride and let women rule. If you do well, "the price of all your transgressions" will be greatly lessened. If you do not/ the price is clear enough.

LEADERSHIP IS GIVEN TO WOMEN, because men have chosen and prepared to exterminate ALL life from planet earth! YOU are removed, because of YOUR **very ARROGANT PRIDE!**

The consequence of pride is the failure of humanity to understand LIFE IS FIRST/ the human condition is second. More carefully explained pride is the development of: WHAT will the people say/ what will the people think of me or us/ what will happen if they know/ why did you do this to me (they WILL ridicule me, not just you)/ WHY did you have to be born: and so on! This creates the disease of gossip/ and its purpose is control through ridicule and avoidance and lies. In more simple terms, PRIDE is all about what other people think & say and do; it is the demand to do & think and be "like us/ or else we abandon you". It is the demand to cast off your freedom and personality, and choose obedience to them.

LIFE is about the honor of living & being alive. The human condition intentionally reduces this to " what the other people say". The reality of freedom in humanity is "its not all good"/ therefore people are afraid of it. But the reality of rules is "life is not good"/ we have no choice, the price is too high.

The reality of removing this pride is hard, because the price is higher than that of society/ it is everything sacrificed to the honesty "you desire to live life as GOD intended"/ the only way, is to remove the human influences, and search for GOD , as HE Has given you life to do. Because we are indoctrinated into the belief that freedom is governed by the ridicule of others; the decision to remove these caustic & harmful things, brings the reality that you obey the rules, because humanity is important to you. Pride dies hard/ because the price of human existence is largely determined by how the others do treat you. The people of your environment do make a difference to your life/ your happiness/ and your future. Therefore humiliation is the enemy we fight against/ because the perceived humiliation of those who are close to us and a part of our lives join the fight against our soul. The argument; a reality of "traitor to our soul"/ while the others believe you have abandoned all love for them (or you wouldn't do this/ you must be insane; to not care)/ and then turn to argue within themselves if "dead would not be better for you". The consequent reality is people are adrift; dependent upon the level of the fight, many people choose to abandon humanity and choose pets/ they abandon participation in society/ and more; all because people say "it is wrong to be this free". What will the people say. HIDE!

Pride is a harsh enemy because of this simple thing. But the path to life requires that pride will die/ or you fail. Therefore until you are willing accept the price of what family or friend will think about you or say/ and not "care": because life is more important than humanity/ eternity is more important than time; pride will influence your life, by controlling your own humanity and its life. The problem with putting people first, before life itself/ is you lose sight of the miracle you are/ and begin to believe their opinion & your status, prestige, or place among them is your life. It is

not. My life HAS been blessed by the removal of pride/ HOWEVER the price of personal humiliation to me, WAS high. It is the simple way; and removes the fight inside. What is outside then does not matter/ therefore what is inside can begin again. "After the cleaning is done". I look now at my own body & understand "the muscles are wound all by themselves in intricate and complicated ways/ they are attached to bones/ have joints where lubrication exists as well/ a skin covers me and stretches to fit/ eyes light up my world/ and everything else that is beautiful and a blessing to my life in this body was a true gift: I did nothing, but live within it. The honesty & honor of all these miracles in this world, HAS invaded my soul/ and the search for GOD began: because life is about life, and not humanity or its ways. All because pride was removed/ and respect began in earnest. It is a blessing.

The question that participates most in me, is simply: I desire honestly to honor my CREATOR ! People will & do say, "you fail/ if people ridicule you". But my soul says simply; "If the desire is true & the work is honest to you/ then the best I can do is enough: GOD knows, even if no other person does." Honor is not a human dimension, it comes from love and means simply: YOU have become a treasure, in my life/ THANK YOU". What is pride merely asks; did you or did you not obey us? And plans penalties to anyone who does not. RESPECT is a word that builds upon the freedom to honor, and the foundations called miracle. Respect is "the spirit alive in you"/ because you chose to believe in the value of life, and have truly expressed the discipline of an understanding beyond simple humanity; you have chosen GOD.

What is beyond human, IS the acceptance: That YOU are a child of " **THE LIVING GOD** "!

What is beyond time begins as: YOU have inherited the right to ask GOD for learning & instruction. What is beyond comprehension, is the love that makes this possible. The evidence that is JESUS "Points to it"! The possibility called eternity, predicts that it shall exist for us! But the reality is given to our world according to "the nature of thought itself". Therefore thought is the destiny called life, the place where answers are formed and truth is recognized. Thought ascends within the honor of a blessing. It is the opportunity to experience GOD at work in you! IT IS LOVELY AND PRECIOUS ! And it requires everything you are, or will become. Your heart & soul, in the purity of love & truth, as best you can/ through the door called respect; is your request for this experience and love.

Those who choose to add, want to pride; become the result of everything that is less than a purity that forms thought. This combination of want & pride says in the adult "look at me (let the children be free)/ worship me/ winner or loser/ jealousy/ violence/ hatred, & more." One of the worst of these is simply the judgment "you are worthless/ you are not valued at all." These things discover war, and the desire to control or dominate. Male domination means simply: i want to be god over you/ it is a extreme descent to tragedy; do repent. Gossip, prejudice, ridicule, shunning, bigotry, & especially LIES are all methods of control. Murder and hatred are the methods of domination. All of these are intended to create a demand "to worship you/ or you will lead them where they do not want to go; therefore the purpose of each is to enslave or lead in some form". Leadership that is true/ understand the honesty of truth, and forms an alliance with truth; that it may lead as respect for reality defines. Here love blossoms and life begets "Happiness". The question called freedom is then more critical that you expect/ because the alternative of freedom is war/ and at many levels prior to war, murder and judgment of others occur first. War is a man's weapon of murder/ gossip is a woman's weapon of punishment, because you did not obey. War is a man's decision; because it is a confrontation wherefrom

someone is suppose to die; because men have no other solutions for the problem; it is common and easy. Men don't want a better solution/ because the power that results from fear, allows them to pillage and rape and plunder; a fact of life in america today, using numbers to raid the economy and destroy the safety of life here. Where there is no fear/ there is no power. The quest for control does confront all fear in the male. The only alternative to fear is trust; there is no other. Therefore what you trust to protect you as a male/ does become your god.

Truth does not fear/ rather understanding recognizes GOD and life is then eternal; meaning death is irrelevant. No cause for fear, only the reality of pain is left. Pain means simply "accept your place in reality, and understand simply; that mercy decides your eternity; not you/ you have no choice, but your request and your decisions". Pain can be very harsh, but fear is the decision to believe that GOD Does not love you; and that is unfair. Instead pain must be endured, if necessary/ and reality must be understood as our truth, in this day. Pain does suggest prayer to you/ and prayer heals your soul. Therefore wisdom says, "**ONLY LOVE WILL MATTER, ONLY THE LIGHT OF AN EXPRESSION THAT IS YOUR LOVE WILL DECIDE YOUR ETERNITY**" BE AT PEACE IN YOUR PRAYERS, AND HOLD TIGHTLY NO MATTER WHAT TIME WILL BRING. The consequence of pain or death is not easy/ not kind/ but the reality does teach us about ourselves, defends the spiritual world if FAR more important than the physical world; and says simply "do your best". If you survive, you will be far more able to live a responsible and caring and compassionate life, than anyone who has not endured the same. That does have value. JESUS DIED, a simple statement including severe pain; are you better?

Some will ridicule/ some will scoff, curse, & swear (a sign they are angry with their life); because of these words. These will point to the decision to abandon "the care & maintenance of teeth" among other human issues, as the certainty of an insane man. {do not think of any sacrifice as acceptable, none are; the issue with teeth is something else/ because it comes from the spirit of woman/ the spirit of male would never have asked this of me. Given acceptance by me, because time and my own spiritual reality are now different than yours. Do not sacrifice/ this has something to do with my current situation/ don't know what, do know sacrifice of any kind is not for you. Doesn't mean you won't have to make choices that are more important for someone else than for you, "so it is a loss to you"/ but does mean you will know why, and choose according to your heart & soul. I must choose in trust! I don't know why/ could be wrong on some level, not perfect/ but everything that is body or mind is important, do remember that and treat your body and mind well; these are your tools, & instruments of time.} Those who hide; would do or say the things he does cannot be sane/ "spirits and death and eternity and such". Certainly not normal/ clearly not most, "he is NOT like us"/ therefore a danger to be discarded or erased.

In reply simply I choose and have chosen to walk the path given to me. It is my choice to walk this path/ NOT to decide why, but to honestly search in the path that I am given for the teaching it represents to me as a lesson for eternity; it is not about you/ or even me, it is about eternity. Therein when the evidence has convinced me of an opportunity to learn/ I simply follow it. "It is impossible to see through doors (the reality of a physical world)"/ therefore I only learn when I do open them; a dangerous existence/ fraught with perils; but truth and JESUS have kept me alive, and blessings have occurred. But as is true of the lessons, "of the spiritual woman inside", if you cannot understand/ then you must be rescued/ taught, or given the understanding; this is the dangerous part. But do not fear. Truth says, all of you who do come searching for life honestly, in the meaning of love will be found/ and rescued as GOD allows.

It is honest and true, the spirit sends me looking into the bible at this time/ and directs me to the words of LUKE 10 Even if you are not christian, the references are clear/ the reality is certain; because life on earth is in the balance. Therefore consider your answer to GOD And do what your heart & soul ask you to do. "I" don't care what religion you are or are not/ if you are true to the purpose of this work; "To keep life alive on earth"/ then you are welcomed. Do remember this is NOT about me/ not about my participation or life; this is about the evidence/ the realities involved/ and the consequences of failure. Make your decision.

The creation of life is an opportunity, but it is also a dimension wherein "light, dark, & loneliness" have existed since the beginning of life itself. The reality, a primary experience that must deal with all three responsibly, respectfully, and with courage, duty, and thought. The end result of life experiences, are the foundations & formations built upon the destination you choose.

There can be endless conversation based in action & reaction regarding the consequences of life and time. But only the truths that point to eternity matter. Therein the question of "light or dark" matters/ as does the question of love or loneliness decide many things. Light is an environment that reveals "everything but the shadows/ and they are not hidden". Darkness is an environment that hides everything that enters it. Loneliness exists within the single understanding: there is "nothing here, for me"; only my life itself. These are then questions that conceive of soul, "the place where love exists, as the opportunity of an honesty beyond myself."

The environment of eternity explains: participation is based upon "a truth that cannot die". Therefore truth has entered into the existence of life, and as a participant in thought becomes sufficiently pure to survive. Energy & mass are elements of death/ but truth says, where life has BUILT "a reflection in the light"/ then discipline and courage and respect WILL rebuild its own truths, "if they are damaged in the dark". What is pure, rebuilds as the same/ or cannot be touched; it is eternal. What is not, may or may not survive. The question of mass understands the destiny & dignity of time, and its failures. The question of energy explains itself, as a participant in every single reality of this universe.

There are questions in the boundaries of life. There are questions in the comprehension of life. There are understandings explained by the relationship of energy to existence. and there is wisdom in clarity, & the purposes of thought. These ARE the "4 primary directions, or distinctions of life". These are the primary essence of your existence/ and are dependent upon your participation and your purposes through your own desires. Reality arises with the evidence of boundaries. More is too dangerous "For the reality of creatures/ and their ways: not all; but too many".

A creature operates on a base line development of action & reaction; thought is not considered necessary, because want and pride overrule reality and life becomes "merely time". The human creature is a division of fate and life, formed from the surroundings of "memory, established by GOD as nature". The value of truth, thought, love, and life, must be discovered. Fate says, your time shall be dictated by the consequences of your nature. Life says, your true existence shall be compounded by the existence of truth, love, & thought/ within the relationships you decide to form with each one. Fate defines the creature/ life decides "The child of GOD "; From your own decisions and desires.

The human creature participates as an existence of time, fate completes nature by allowing the decisions of predator & prey. Dependent upon the side you choose, or are forced into; the fantasy of excitement is used to placate routine, and force compliance by using fear as your weapon. Fear works for the prey, causing them to encounter actions & reactions, opportunities of winner/ loser, and the definitions to arise from the possibility of death, that do pervert reality and allude to "being the predator themselves". These are simple " if I attack first/ then I live; BUT because this one lives inside as a prey, they begin to think of "The little children". Fear drives them/ death frightens them/ and reality convicts them of being "nearly worthless/ or below". It is failure, because the strength to survive is lacking. If they truly repent, then maybe they can be allowed to live.

Fear works for the predator, because it presents the cause of power; and its effects of "believing you are god". This becomes the fantasy of grandeur/ while living the illusion of happiness, because power has made you a king or queen over life. Do you not have the power of life or death/ should not all worship you; they are "pitiful subjects" are they not. Can you not kill them? The life of a fool/ a blind goat rutting with pigs.

Happiness is a participant in love, therefore it is lost to these worlds of predator and prey. Power is an illusion, life cannot be measured in time, therefore it fails to accept being a prey. Only fate of the body or mind is measured as time/ only its cost as a life of love in peace that you harmed; decides the fire that hades will bring into your life. Fate says, time ends/ life dies. Life says, time ends/ but truth exists forever. The question presented by both is then, what is truth?

Truth is a primary question, developed in the day life begins: "am I alive/ or not"? {The answer is yes, you are alive}. Therefore a relationship has been born, YOU have found a question. But before the answer is assigned to you; reality must teach you of individuality. Otherwise a boundary lacks the structure to teach. Once you have attained an identity with life/ you may then return to truth, and ask the questions of your soul. The critical parameter is; only truth will survive this journey/ only purity allows life to be examined as itself. LIARS CANNOT come.

The question called truth is a "reflection of the one who created you"! In that reflection, life builds with discipline & order, energy converts mass _____, and decision learns the relationship with life itself, that is held on the inside of time/ not the outside. It is here the concept of time reveals the elements of "hot or cold" as the preliminary evidence of existence. A relationship with the measurement called mind, is born. What is fundamental from this moment is that time is born/ as we begin to measure ourselves. The question of time revolves around the existence of life. The reality, an assigned dimension requires an anchor/ therefore OUR CREATOR Is that anchor/ and gives to us our humanity, in its most pure form; YOU are the one who corrupts/ YOU were given better. Life thereby "Revolves around GOD ". The question and answer of why time revolves around OUR GOD is life begins and ends with HIS DESIGN AND DESIRE for our life. But it is your freedom that decides your fate/ or eternal life! Love lifts us closer to HIS WORLD/ hate descends from our own existence into the quagmires of destruction. It is not wise to be more distinct.

The measurements of the mind are "our own human part"/ the reality of body simply "the nature part"; the freedoms we use are the expectations of humanity, and the experience of what we have to offer, to harmony and structure and peace. The desire for control, is the mind measuring

control, as "if playing god". Reality develops these decisions as our own destiny here on earth, as they transform lives and the environment of time, into the consequences of these truths. UNFORTUNATELY for human existence, men have now chosen extinction/ and placed the tools and their own decisions, as the tools to exterminate us; clearly they can, and are doing so today.

The consequence of leadership instead of control, arises from the evidence that truth presents & the ethics that humanity accepts as their own leader. The image of a leader is demanded, because people do demand someone to blame: "its not my fault/ I didn't make this decision/ he did this". This is similar in many respects to the issue of who gives sex/ & who receives sex. The outcome is governed by the part "that connects us together/ therefore the male gives & woman receives. Women WILL complain "hey, I DO all the giving/ & most women will demand he does all the taking". Reality states this is a question that begins & ends with the evidence and investigation that proves without the male part/ this cannot be done; "2 lesbians do not produce the same result". In other words, "what you think is irrelevant/ reality decides by investigation and life. The image of woman as leader does suggest a lack of control/ and without control there is no one to blame. We then return to the evidence of a proper leader and find truth says: the understanding of knowledge, defined by the wisdom that creates a peaceful destiny by building "THE FUTURE", is what honorable leadership is about. Ethics, the decision of humanity to choose for our/ or their future, NOT your own selfishness and gluttony or lust/ is the foundation of this type of leadership. Therefrom the debate about who can lead begins; simply as who is willing to choose for the future/ who is honorable enough to follow the truth, as best you can. Clearly men have proven beyond any doubt; **ABSOLUTE FAILURE, because your ways are destroying life on earth/ and preparing to exterminate us all. Men CANNOT LEAD! You are done.**

There is a fundamental question of this universe, that can ask and answer the question of what is FAITH? That question is: how big is the universe/ and if it stops, then what exists beyond that? But if it is infinite, then how shall we ever know?

FAITH is the declaration of life, "that NO matter how big, the possibilities of eternity are: If GOD Choose to go/ then I will be there too". The question of boundaries & consequences then declares, IF you or I will enter in to the life and truth of GOD , "then I must become a purity that can never say no". For GOD Is truth.

Here in this reality I am reminded simply " that more personal cleaning MUST be done. Faith does NOT allow "I will be there except": for the parts I don 't desire. Truth requires a complete commitment and an absolute trust at the extremes of life and reality. My previous request already provided to the site, "not to be so vulnerable to women, forever"/ WAS errant and wrong, nor was it honest to women who have had to endure this reality from men. Therefore it is removed and withdrawn and simplified to "I WILL do the best I can for women/ if they only choose to work for life and the earth". The reality of that same request, does SHOW a possibility called fear as well/ this also has been removed, and abandoned to a life of trust. Trust is everything, at the extremes. Last but not least are the boundaries I have been protecting as male/ because the body admits to male, and my soul is unclear about how to best honor GOD

"With the chest of a woman/ but the penis of a man". It is a strange reality/ but not my own decision/ therefore faith allows, " that GOD Will be honored, it is NOT my job anymore". Life is enough.

The spirit of woman HAS joined with me now, "I can feel her presence/ even though I don't understand it". Still no clue about anything really, except a change has occurred. The blessing, my own honesty has become "purer"/ and life has more faith. I am happy.

As to time itself, because SPIRIT ITSELF (not simply male or female) has joined my life, a new identity has been formed/ therefore no longer "a wife or property" of women. Instead of these, WE ARE ALL

GOD'S CREATION . And I will help women as best I can/ if they work for life and creation itself. They must then help men, and together if this is the desire of women, we will build a new & different world.

You too, shall work to help each other, it is your duty, and your right to be included in this work/ let no one tell you different; simply help someone else or with something else.

A final warning is given to you again: simply LIFE, IS NOT a game! Believe in the consequences of truth/ believe in the

SALVATION PROMISED BY JESUS !

With clarity and hope, the message being fully delivered & opportunities discussed & defined ALL BURDENS of going forward as a people who desire to work for life on earth, "Have become yours". There is no doubt!

No longer are these my responsibility to deliver to you a warning of life or death/ NOW they are your responsibility because ONLY your own decisions can change the future of humanity. That is in fact "a lesson in life", which everyone becomes introduced to, as decisions prove they have consequences/ although some will always refuse to learn this lesson, and remain children of ignorance.

The blessing of life is change! Because change brings with it purity and the knowledge of honor, or not/ but change also brings failure if you surrender, therefrom becoming destruction to you and all you affect in your life. The choice is yours/ and mine as well (I prefer change as honor and purity). A continuing change is occurring in me; when the mind is set free, it now brings new & different things from life, than ever before. Setting the mind free, means to remove the controls and let imagination search for what is hidden in the brain. In simple terms you stop deciding for yourself, and let the influences of what the mind has gathered suggest an action or reaction. Some is useful/ some is a lie that can be simply discarded/ some is a destruction that

has invaded your life and is threatening you. YOU must understand the difference, by understanding the decisions you have made, and the purpose of your own heart. YOU must "stand for the truth, that is your soul, and is your desire". That is your job/ to learn honesty, in yourself, by defining your own creation.

In my new experience, I have noticed a "new awareness of breasts"/ prior to this they have been largely ignored/ but now "they are a gentle and kind, soft & warm experience of body, that whispers politely I am alive". A pleasant experience, "of mine now". BUT I still do not understand the reality of that statement. In contrast to this, clearly and without doubt, "the female spirit inside" does own "all the male parts & pieces", and I don't know what that is suppose to mean either. Simply beyond me/ both a strange experience but not unkind or unpleasant. My teeth are now mine again also, but not sure what to do with them now/ quite poor, decide later.

The reality of life is, either change is accepted, as either necessary OR the path to a new & different life, as desire would make it to be/ or GOD would direct it to be, for HIS own purposes. OR change is pushed upon you, as if you were driven to "the end of your road"/ and forced to rebel or stop; because you have no place left to go. Those who do not experience true change, are those who never search for life, or its meaning. They are "content, with their existence"/ but reality does not let time remain forever. In my own case, change through this writing brings "in effect, the death of my simple life as male". The words and descriptions used, do not allow simply being a man anymore/ NOT a woman either; just different, is all that is left! Don't know why/ a strange experience, that the reality of base level male is not likely to forget. Particularly because power is being stripped from him.

I am, "just talking" to you now, because it is necessary "to tidy up, a bit". You will think whatever you wish/ I cannot stop you, nor would I try; it is a worthless experience, and a waste of time; it will not happen. I remind you, that I AM NOT, a question before your heart or mind/ "Just the messenger" who gives you a warning of change/ because you are dying! It is your choice to die if you wish/ but do your best to be wise and choose better/ DO NOT consider me, I am not your choice! Life is in the balance, your decisions are weighed and going to kill you/ and it is up to you to be honest and honorable enough to change your own decisions: it is your job. Not mine. Instead of considering me in any form, participate with each other, and do not surrender your life or this world to less than honesty and honor, in yourself or those who are required to help you investigate, examine, and decide. YOU do have honor inside yourself/ because YOU are alive. BUT to experience that honor inside, YOU must choose to accept it, and the price is called RESPECT/ which then opens the door for you to experience it. I am not your leader/ NOT your savior; Simply a messenger, and a person living in time.

A reality of the writing has been the possibility of women using this body of mine for their own instruction in what is male. This was never "my idea"/ and I do NOT know how that has or has not changed/ simply don't know. I do however know/ that this is NOT a decision I am allowed to make. My reality has changed to the spiritual woman inside now owns "the male parts and pieces"/ instead of inviting women to claim ownership over me; she has accepted or more correctly claimed ownership of these parts: "I do not care". Only time will tell what is to occur or not. My reality is then literally, "from what could not have been less female/ to what seems clearly destined to be female now: it is a truth that baffles me completely". It is a reality in every sense "I have no say/ no options/ and no rights"; nor do I ask for any: it is my only desire to honor and grow in the honesty of love With GOD and Jesus as my life/ the reality of physical

existence is irrelevant to me: therefore shared for whatever helps my GOD , in HIS love for you. Truth reminds me "that the reality I intended as a man, was to cause a decision to be made or a reaction to occur requiring life to live or die; including the cultivation of methods and ways to demand attention". That would have ended in the circumstances of Revelation 5-11 although it was never my intent; just simply "not without a fight, will I watch life on earth die". Still wrong, the reality of understanding this, does make me sad; "I was arrogant too"! The addition of "the spirit of woman" changed that/ removed the intent, the means, and the methods of such a decision! And has now made the decisions instead of me for what must be done: I AM GRATEFUL, and hope to be a useful tool!

PRAISE GOD Honestly and truly that we have indeed passed the consequences of Revelation 5-11 / so long as you do honestly desire life! The words of Revelation 4 now come true "the question of heaven and eternity have been opened to you (as much as it is wise to do so). The call will go out, that women must as a humanity choose life. The appearance of jasper is green or "blackish-green; referring to still partially hidden"/ the appearance of carnelian is reddish, which means this is a serious time, for life on earth. But the rainbow is a promise, the emerald of much more that comes from GOD . The twenty four elders are laws of the Universe that cannot be dismissed because of wisdom; but they will be bent "to give life on earth a new start"/ if you choose to live honestly. Dressed in white, stands for purity, the crowns of gold means they will always remain rulers over you. From the throne, comes warnings of failure. The seven spirits of GOD cannot be fooled or deceived they do know you completely. The sea of glass also stands for purity, and means "if you are one vote short from women in purity of purpose and life/ you will fail: no excuses will be granted." The four living creatures are the lives upon this earth, who will witness for or against you; all of them. The six wings, these 6 internet sites; the eyes, given to you, as a witness that you are known and cannot hide. There is no possibility that a lie will not be known. They are evidence of how serious is this question of life or death. You then become the living creatures of earth: who give glory, honor, and thanks to GOD , if you are to live. If so the earth will return to life, and hope and honor through the presence of GOD . Revelation 5 Has passed because of the seven seals/ unless you are to die, by your own decisions. BUT that does not mean JESUS Will not be honestly and truly honored/ or at a minimum respected by all. No excuses CLEAR AND CERTAIN RESPECT!

Life then is up to women, ALL who have had their "period" at the day of judgment will vote/ and the men and children who support them, will help determine if love and respect in their souls, "will shine". This is your day ladies/ this is your time, and it will be "your way"/ unless you choose to fail! Life is at its crossroads: you must choose life itself, and the wisdom to survive. If you continue as men to choose such simple things as religion or power or selfishness, you will fail too/ letting life fall into hell and Armageddon. I will help women, if you desire it/ but the spirit of woman does control my life now, not me. I honestly don't know what that means either/ but it is true. Be patient with me, I am still learning, still "a baby in all these things of woman"; really just no clue, or barely "a feeling". I do not know how, and must learn. I remind you, that every life has a choice between becoming male or female into eternity (once you die). Strangely that choice has been made for me; or so it appears. I am grateful, because life knows better than me/ GOD Knows me, better than me. I am happy. Because the spirit of woman inside has given me another chance.

I have grown, due to her presence in my life. But clearly a strange experience for me; however she is welcomed and loved. I am a little different, because life says to me: love is the greatest

treasure of all, therefore why pursue anything else? Not eternity do I wish for/ or against; but simply the honesty and honor of an existence shared among those who do love truly. This is not a matter of weakness/ but more simply, love is the relationship that removes loneliness and becomes a shared exchange of respect; love says I will do my part; love knows I will do my duty; love believes in eternity and in life. Therefore I say to you, why do you not also? The answer is; "Up to you". I DO pray for you/ kindly pray for me as well.

Some say, "they have had a near death experience"/ therefore they know what heaven is like. This is unlikely at best/ simply wrong almost certainly. But the reality of the experience itself, is certainly able to be true/ as designed by the thoughts & desires of their own hearts. The reality of trauma, brings with it the consequence of drugs that then intervene in the environment of the brain, "to release expressions of your life/ that will give you peace, and grant you the stability required "in your hour of need". These DO represents your hopes, and the values you have put forth as the cause & reason you have yourself chosen "life is worth living". They are "Your heaven"/ but they are not "the place provided, in eternity for those who will receive a second chance".

Some argue "for dirt"/ that we magically appeared from dirt or whatever/ and we will disappear forever as the worms or other excretions and processes return the body to dirt. If this is your hope/ if this is your chosen truth; then do not be surprised when "you are granted your wish/ when truth opens your grave, and sends you in". Is this not what you wanted/ why should you be denied your own truth: UNLESS you have stolen LIVES, From GOD ! Will you not be punished for that/ **IS THAT not fair?**

I would ask you to consider the consequences and reality of life, before truth "solidifies your answer". Even in your own life, "with your BIG brain", survival is not a small matter. The building of a shelter/ collecting food, even constipation. Any tool used does have technical difficulties, simply training your own body & developing its potential (what you are allowed) ALL require truth, discipline, respect, and courage. **Do these**, "Sound like dirt"? Consider instead the value of your freedoms, the honesty of your movements & traits all your own/ the choices and experiences of life are far more "than you think". You are blind or YOU are a LIAR if you say still, that this is dirt. Do repent, why be punished for something so foolish as the measurements of a mind? To this some will argue, "do you not measure with the mind to make your own conclusions?" The answer finds truth to be the blessings that form a bridge between mind and heart; so that the heart may find its "moments" as it so desires from this existence in time. The heart decides then for your life/ the mind simply leads those who follow. The mind is blind, & heartless; because it exists simply as time and cannot "see beyond the boundary called time". The discipline to know the difference, is created by your own decisions to separate yourself from the measurements of a mind/ and translate life in terms of miracles, in the understanding of hope, in the promises of love, and in the foundation of a belief in greater things "than dirt". The mind measures/ but the heart determines your destiny, and the life you shall know as time and eternity. The boundary between time and eternity, is simply your embrace of what is constant and sure; either as time/ or as eternity? What do you choose? The difference is, how you walk/ how you talk/ how you live/ and how you die. There can be no misunderstanding about leaving those we love here on earth, to reach for life itself on a different level and a different experience; love does not allow simple excuses. Instead we are literally called to choose between the love

GOD Has proven to us/ and the love we know as this life on earth. The question is: who means more to you? Even though love cannot choose; life can. Therefore the truth of your life must be GOD So that the truth of your world to come, shall be true love/ where life shall be joined with those who do come as well. In love, in peace, in harmony with caring and sharing and eternity. Eternity in love/ or love in time, is not a hard choice; if you understand the miracle of your soul. Simply it is the place "We meet GOD" / the place HE reflects our truth, that we may grow and clean and become whatever we are to be. This is your opportunity in time to change, use it wisely.

Discipline understands, knowledge proves/ but only wisdom completes the definitions of life by composing the "rhythms of a soul". It is your job to refine & display this "concert" as life itself proves, and uses to lead you into eternity, each one. The question of time explains to you, that a decision equals a blessing or a curse/ simply becoming the consequence of what your future will then bring. There is mercy, wherein we are forgiven or held back from these decisions. There is also trials presented, from which we did NOT participate/ or intend/ and are not considered fair by humanity. Because WE did not choose this/ or at least had not intended to choose this. But reality does not care/ and truth is disciplined to be an education here: therefore we must "live the life, we are given to live". And that means participating even when it seems unfair. The discipline of hope, understands "even though people or life has hurt me"/ my own living MUST reflect my own decisions; And NOT the impact of others upon my life, or heart. Instead "the heart's decision, MUST be fair and honesty with me, as a life freed into the existence of time, and my own desire to create. The answer of time then states simply; for your benefit, for your opportunity beyond time: that there are decisions you must know. Time here prepares every life that listens/ but only mercy decides.

The question of soul, begins instruction and provides peace, as life undertakes the burden of this journey in knowledge through time/ this understanding of discipline and the reality of a decision. JESUS Beyond any doubt or measure, HAS always been my own guide, teacher, friend, and the light inside my soul; simply everything important to me. HE changed me! Throughout every possibility HE aided me; through the witness of HIS story, the purpose, discipline & bravery of HIS LIFE/ that then became the foundation of my own. Irregardless of how or what you think of me/ the evidence of JESUS As an influence upon my life, IS VERY CLEAR.

Family means accepted! Close family means "forgiven, respected, and treated HONESTLY for the purposes of being a blessing to each others life". It does not mean "ridiculed, treated with contempt, or abandoned"/ the world teaches that. Instead family is to be in this time/ a sanctuary against the world that teaches less/ a place found "to provide yet another chance, to do better/ wherever respect is found to be real". To honor your "dad & mom" means to spend some time with them, just as they spent time with you when you were young and had few choices. The walk into death provides no choices, and a child means "someone to share my life with". Do not forget it/ you were not perfect as a child either; but still honored enough, to survive.

Just so you know, anybody can be a minority. Just so you know, the university, or science, or medicine, or a diploma are NOT the problem stated herein/ ONLY THE ARROGANCE, PRIDE, POWER, & SELFISHNESS is granted to be the failure and terrorism of a traitor.

The question of eternal life, "And where GOD Shall let you live, IS ENTIRELY HIS CHOICE.

Eternity is HIS WORLD Not ours.

Until we do become HIS CHILDREN, the inheritors of that right.

Since I "do not read minds" it is uncertain if any real questions have been left out of these answers to your lives. As time passes, the compositions of a question do change/ perhaps another day, we will begin again/ perhaps not. But I do know you want the answers to disease, trials, & tribulation/ reality says instead, that you must bear these for the lessons they bring you and the rest. This is a consequence of your own hardness of heart (what is called PRIDE).

TIME is about learning the beginning laws of survival, in an environment so far removed from time: you simply cannot imagine it. Be at peace, if you deserve it/ pray and repent if you do not. Search for your own faith (it is held within your trust). And bind yourself to truth, reality, and love.

May GOD BE WITH YOU, And in your heart and mind.

Years ago, it was plainly evident to me, what your subsequent choices would mean to life on earth. Therefore many years ago, I did my best to stop the inevitable, by talking to 30-50 people from all walks of life; and a few others along the way from many different stations and situations of life: NOT ONE MAN OR WOMAN, cared about the consequences even when it was proven to them/ not one! In fact nearly all proved it with a threat/ thereby all agreed, they did not care! So the years have went by, until today when last chance exists/ and the evidence is so plainly in front of your faces, you cannot avoid the truth or the future. Yet even today, blind arrogant stupidity and foolishness rule. The consequence became a collection of evidence from many years, primarily kept as "mental information" : that the spirit of woman has in fact removed from me/ I am happier. But you must now do the work for yourselves. This is about your future, it is not about mine/ my life and eternity are settled. Even so the consequence of your critical failures became a reality of determination in me "NOT without a fight/ will I watch this earth die". Which then became an arrogance, because the reality of "getting your attention"/ to prove you were going to die, and must stop; requires significant planning (not plotting) {how to get your attention/ not how to make you change}. These methods and means are gone from me as well/ and I am happier; the spiritual woman also took them away/ and today I thank her for doing so. The reality of these methods and this purpose spoken of, was doomed to fail, even though technically correct/ because convincing a world of men to change is all but impossible; and even if it is done, as soon as possible the plotting and planning of selfishness and power would return with a vengeance; which is why the history of men always repeats itself. Even so, the consequence of a world dying meant: even though the effort was nearly USELESS/ the consequences are so severe, IT MUST be done. The reality of men/ the consequence of population/ and the fight for resources under the control of men, all spell failure.

Revelation 12 "intervened in that". Believe it or not, "the spiritual invasion of woman" confronted me, and my reality changed. My own defenses against every invasion is reality & truth/ that is

the understanding by definition & direction of HONEST knowledge, that then confronts any invasion with discipline & truth. Where respect forms a boundary between these opposing truths as in this case: man and woman are equal/ the "battleground" then forms and the confrontation goes on until truth proves who shall rule the decision. My truth as male was in direct opposition of "the spiritual female inside". The consequence being a continuing discussion & defining of what it means to be male/ so that this battlefield of who owns the property "called me" could be decided fairly: respect demands it. Life itself is neither male or female/ it is life, the difference is "where you shall live, and what you may do". As a man, I lost! Because as a man the most critical test of my life, was a failure before I ever truly began. The spiritual woman inside DEMANDED she had a better way/ and because her purity, strength, & conviction was clear/ she has now become "owner of me". It is not really a hard concept/ if you allow truth to conceive it, instead of your mind. This is because, as a man/ my failure in this one central purpose of life, was a failure. By the definition of ownership now, whatever the spirit of woman desires today, SHALL have its chance/ because she is worthy of this opportunity; she saved me, from a critical and potentially terrible failure/ I do owe her much.

I know this is hard for you to understand/ in a world of countless "ideas of spirituality"/ reality requires evidence; therefrom testimony & witness has been generated as to "where I have traveled, what I have learned, & why." These are written down for you as a result of the woman inside/ "she is responsible for pulling it out". My quest to HONOR GOD Has not changed/ but my life and time have changed. I am different/ better because the confrontation is gone; and the right to claim my own life/ knowing you not only must make your own decision, but I must not intervene, simply deliver the message; has been returned to me . I am personally now simply caught between a respect for both male and female/ and the consequence of being pushed & disciplined to begin the understanding of female in a whole new way, has clearly become a need. It is a price I am willing to pay/ irregardless of the consequences. "She" Found a way to intervene in your reality, by presenting you with conversation and the evidence of life or death/ WITHOUT the extreme confrontation of male. "She" not he/ has found a way to intervene in your future without affecting your freedom to decide/ by confronting history with fact, and replacing men with women as your leaders of the world. "She" has then already done what I could not do: SHE has given you another chance to survive. Therefore she can have this body and mind of time/ and the experience of life as female may exist here, if she desires it to be so. She has done more, and with far MORE love than I/ therefore irregardless of your own choices/ she has earned the right, "to have her say/ and her opportunity to do what she can do". Contrary to many men "in the barnyard of their ideas of grandeur"/ women are equal.

My reality does NOT understand her ways/ therefore I honestly don't have any idea what she really needs or intends to do; although there are certainly hints, which may or may not come true: I simply do not know. However the spirit of female, is the understanding of all women combined/ therefore the reality will be decided by women. I have no real clue/ but I do know, the solutions of male and me, were destined to fail. Therefore whatever is necessary for the purposes of life on earth/ I will do my best for women, that they may succeed. Surely the woman inside will do her best as well/ because our love is essentially the very same. Therefore I know she will/ but have no clue what that means in any other sense or terms.

What is man has failed/ I failed/ NOT because it was my intent or theirs: but because the consequence of being male failed to recognized HOW SEVERELY the world is actually changing. We the world, now do rest in the hands of women/ because they now control the

population count; and further increases cannot be survived. Neither shall men make any effort to control women in this/ IF YOU DO, GOD Will punish men. As a man, we are taught to compete, as such MOST believe in the rule "a winner TAKES all he can get"/ a fact that can no longer be tolerated, because the earth is now limited; we are too many. As men, the foundation of war is simple and sure/ "discussion over/ winner take all". This too cannot be tolerated, because we simply cannot afford to lose the resources/ and with 7 billion people, at war means literally rivers of blood/ terrible disease to follow/ and countless heartaches and sorrow. Even so, war is man's ONLY answer to the failures caused by human consumption/ because no longer can we "move on". We as a world, have now emptied every resource of its last excess, or are getting ready to/ there is nothing new left; this is it for all life from now on. NEW WAYS must be found, or rivers of blood will exist/ and you will fail. Because in men and the groups of men, there is always "a rat/ a snake/ or a traitor plotting & planning selfishness"; history proves they are there, and will attack if given the slightest chance. Such is the reality of reducing money to a toy/ so the few, could pretend to be king or queen.

Women may not be better/ but they ARE DIFFERENT! Truth and our reality then agree, that women are the only chance we get: DO support them and DO respect them, AND do tell them they must. We cannot go on as we are/ take a look at reality honestly without your fears, and you, yourself/ will know this is true. History proves it cannot be men/ time and time and time again.

Revelation 22 describes the river of the water of life. Water is the power of life on earth/ it is the medium which balances all the physical processes required for our presence here. As clear as crystal suggests an understanding of this balance has occurred, therefore "the throne of GOD and of the LAMB (JESUS, HIS SON) " has become visible to all, through their heart and soul. Down the middle of the great street of the city: means simply that a choice has been given to man and woman. On each side of the river stood the tree of life; means to survive both man and woman must respect each other and their contributions to the other for life on earth. Bearing twelve crops of fruit; stands for the twelve months of the year, meaning you must never again disrespect each other. Yielding its fruit every month, means both will be happy. And the leaves of the tree are for healing of the nations; which means plainly, that everything you both shall do/ SHALL BE "for the benefit of the world"/ and for yourselves as well. No longer will there be any curse; means the prosecutors of life shall stop, and freedom and life shall reign over what is important; "the endless rules, are over". The throne of GOD and of the Lamb will be in the city, and HIS servants will serve HIM. Means very simply FAITH shall rule the earth. They will see HIS face, and HIS name will be on their foreheads: means simply, the people will begin to understand and the purpose of life, the value of love will be their decision. There will be no more night; is an understanding that no one hides, all in fact believe in honor and life becomes as a light unto the world, humanity has built what will not die "their identity in soul"; so that all shall indeed share eternity. And they shall never turn away anymore.

The second part is a promise & a warning, if this does not happen.

As for me, a simple messenger, I am beginning to understand the possibilities of balance in my own life; which are the sign and seal of "A child of GOD". I also begin to understand "that GOD is the bridge, between male and female". HE Is the truth that gives us life, and so much more.

PRAISE GOD , PRAISE JESUS ALSO.

LET YOUR HEART FIND LOVE.

The foundation of every relationship is built on trust, and the understanding of a real purpose and a true desire which can and is accepted as valued and fair. Therefore the end result of these 6 web sites/ www.justtalking.info in particular does require "a little more knowledge, so that we may proceed as equals (a decision made together, and shared as necessary) or not. The critical understanding necessary is then conceived within the knowledge & direction you probably do not see.

As to a "number of references" that are out of the ordinary referring you to "is he insane"/ types of discussion. That reality is simplified: "As they are true references, as written/ BUT even though I did not create them as an opportunity, I did know how to use them: and do so." These exist in the writing to diffuse and allow you to assume; thereby directing all who wish to discard me, or ridicule me as a fool: to now take the defensive and support their claims. Even so, to allow you "to render me a fool"/ created the perfect opportunity for the building of disciplined attacks to continue to degrade your pride, and function with intensity without notice. (He is nothing). This is no longer necessary, as the "primary fortress" is now built! I do not "plot traps for you"/ but if reality opens the door, it is not necessarily wrong to let you choose to walk in: it is your choice/ not mine. The critical question of trust is then: in common human terms/ WHAT does he want? And can we trust his answer?

Reality replies, this is NOT a suitable question to me: because I choose not to want! Rather I DESIRE and live, "To be a child of GOD"! THIS is my only purpose in life, I have NO other. Therefore honor decides as best I can/ wherever truth provides a choice. NOT perfect, simply do my best/ and keep on cleaning as necessary: that is my choice/ not a discussion, my choice!

If you cannot accept this, then perhaps you will understand the "loss of teeth" better. It is a serious matter, with consequences no one wants or desires. Therefore it is fair to say/ I am not pretending or refusing "this war". It is a legal war, REDUCED down to a conversation to "stomp your fears down/ confront your pride & want enough/ and demand you WAKE UP long enough: for this last chance to survive and change for life." If you do not/ that is your fault, not mine. Believe it or not.

Because it is true, I have treated you to my demands/ while not allowing conversation to begin, previous to now. Today I change that, the conversation begins; but NOT in the manner or way you choose. BY MY RULES, or not at all.

Apart from trials, discussion is allowed by WRITTEN conversation/ prepared by distinct groups which you will define before hand, and I will accept. You will reduce this conversation to distinct, SHORT, and simple questions. YOU will organize and create your questions as groups of similar interests. Ten questions, to a group/ and you are done: DON'T join another group. I will answer only once, in written words/ and then you may do with your discussion, amongst yourselves however you wish/ I WILL NOT join. No questions "beyond time"/ YOU have no

reference/ therefore no say. I reserve the right to refuse any or all questions: thereby it becomes your duty to enforce that right, do not badger me; or I will leave you to your ways.

My presence here is about your preparations to exterminate life from this earth: THEREFORE NOTHING do I owe you. This is your need, not mine/ and I will be blunt; YOU have no time for pretending or long discussions for useless excuses.

And NO, I am not having any "fun" here/ THIS IS GIVEN TO BE MY WORK. But it does not consume my time/ I give it freely, as my gift of PRAISE

To GOD !!!!!!!!!!!

YOU praise HIM too.

Having finished the work of the fortress or city of Revelation 21. It is now clear the story or history of men ruling the earth is over/ the BEGINNING of women ruling the earth now begins; until the last breath of humanity has been taken.

The holy city inside its own fortress, "the place GOD visits" is SPIRITUAL. But it is also a marriage on earth between the spirit of woman, and her new knowledge and understanding of men. The city is then called "the environment of the spirit of man"/ BUT the pearl gates are the spirit of woman, and only female shall enter or leave its fortress; these 12 tribes of the spirit of woman control who leaves and enters/ but this is GOD'S city , and no one shall ever enter without HIS permission. The various things called precious is an understanding of who man is, by women/ so that she can indeed rule over men, and make the nations submit to women. You can see the rest.

As for me, I am the builder of this place! But my reality has become as "a resident" here, for there are only doors for women to come and go/ and I cannot escape the fact, "I am a man". Reality says to me now: the invisible barriers erected to establish a "working distance" between woman & me, have been removed. No longer am I hidden by the "darkness of no one knows, or cares" anymore either; I am visible in so many ways. Therefrom I have become at the mercy of women: for they now know who I am as a man inside/ and because of that "they know how to remodel or control me as well. I have no defenses left.

Even so, it is an honor to be the builder here/ as to men, if you had not chosen to exterminate the world; none of this would be.

Revelations 19 & 20 will now come in their time; you will learn how to interpret them as they unfold.

May GOD BLESS

And keep you close.

May you repent, and survive.

It is important to understand desire is not a goal/ it is a way of living life, that creates & sustains a destiny. In the description of doors from Revelation 21 around the fortress of the Holy City: these represent 3 such desires, from 4 distinct different directions/ the reality is then only 3 basic types of women, even though color and various other differences suggest more. These 3 base configurations of women are: those who WANT/ those who LOVE/ & THOSE who do desire to be "Children of GOD". Defined more clearly, want is about the physical elements of time. LOVE is the creation of a relationship inside, that is born to be free. DESIRE itself, becomes a search for eternity when hope abandons time, and life becomes the essence of your spirit (heart, soul, & identity united) living in faith. (I not only believe/ but live my belief, because it is true). It must be said, do not judge the others, do not accept their judgment upon your life: follow the laws, respect life, work for justice, equality, and fair play; and be free.

The treasury that is life, completes heart & soul when love opens these doors, and Identity says "I am ready". Until that decision has truly been made, only time can influence the creation called you, or the consequence that is heart or soul. For those who are lost, the display of loneliness cannot truly be met as time: to be healed, we all need much more. LOVE however is not a true part of time, it exists primarily as spirit/ and then spirit can participate in you, or as you in those who accept your love. Spirit lives as HONOR, DISCIPLINE, & COURAGE. These 3 present heart, soul, & identity with RESPECT. It is in these simple moments, that life becomes alive.

The foundations are now complete, I have searched and find nothing left out. There are issues among all, "with me"/ and to that end I will tell you simply: I am what I am, there are no "secret lives inside". This is me, and you are confronted with the extremes of my own personality/ because it is the only way to achieve a balance within the definitions of this conversation. It is necessary that I be vulnerable too/ it is necessary, that when I choose to "pick a fight"; to be not viewed as a fighter. Or all that happens is war. This is a conversation about life/ therefore it is allowed, that the variations of personal existence, experience, and expression should indeed point to the balance of where from do these things come. That balance point is placed in the center, and my own world tilts as I desire it to tilt in favor of what is needed for this moment in time. My true desire is to remove "the fight"/ and become centered in what is only love; I have no use for war/ apart from survival itself, where absolutely necessary. It has no value. There are issues and accusations about "gender conceptions"/ but none about sex. These are realities conceived in eternal environments, for my benefit; but not by me. Therefore I am searching how to honor GOD , and learn the relationship that has now appeared. It is new and different. But it is also a relationship more dedicated to love, than I have ever known; and I do appreciate the opportunity to experience it. Irregardless of that, it is not my choice/ rather it is a choice made for me; and I belong To GOD .

HE may do as HE pleases with me.

That is my choice.

For you the path is real as well, either you will change or all the terrible tragedies described and MORE will befall you/ without the opportunity to survive. You must start now. It is true, until February 2010 you will be able to maintain some sort of balance even if you do not start to change: but soon after that without a true and honorable commitment to life, you will begin to die/ you will enter hell/ and Armageddon will befall you without end; simply each day becoming

worse than the last. Horrendous, will sound like "a babies milk"/ before this is done. There is no going back/ because nature is a balance of all things too. Nature is about love primarily through the creation of opportunities designed to alleviate needs. Soon the balance will turn to war, because nature will have been so abused, it creates nothing, and needs will become weapons, and weapons destroy. If yet you do not understand/ then remember this: everything in time is finite/ there will come an end to all of it. You KNOW this is true! Therefore to continue in gluttony and consumption and garbage as all you want or know, is to become MURDERERS of the future of life on earth/ and you will not be allowed to do this anymore. YOU WILL DIE because it is only fair that your own decisions should attack you/ and not the future. To the young, your elders have assigned to you their garbage dumps, for your future. They have taken your money, and spent it on themselves/ leaving you with the debts. They have done this on purpose, because "its you or me". Reality now insists, that you inform them of their error, and correct their mistakes/ resurrecting your lives from the ashes, or dying because you didn't care enough either. Revelations suggests another 1000 years or so can occur. It is worth your efforts, do not surrender! But do understand, it will not be as the world is today. You will build and choose for love and life, or you will curse yourselves and die. Want is a fool's game, because selfishness and power and pride are all you get. Choose truth, and be happy in the freedoms life provides. Love between man & woman will change as well, becoming real instead of worthless games and countless tirades of stupidity. Every human being does today stand at the door of love & life/ or death and hate. It is not a hard choice! But if you fail/ if you hide/ if you don't care enough/ or if you refuse to abandon your gluttony and sloth (about love, respect, or life). Then very simply, you and your generations, do not deserve to live.

This is your choice/ your honor or you will be judged as a disgrace/ and find yourselves in the garbage. Either RESPECT LIFE, for the value it provides, or you die. It is not a hard concept. The reality of this day is, YOU will decide what is important/ what is true/ and what is real; therefore your decisions accordingly determine the destination of your lives, your world, and your soul.

In the quest for life, the consequence of our existence is a need for knowledge. The value of honor, discipline, & respect ; the reality that builds into love itself. Its development in words, a foundation for the expressions necessary to change life on earth. The journey inside yourself, necessary for your own eternity. To help in this method of sharing:

songs to complex for sounds

Happy are the moments of freedom, the place inside where life begins, as the song of soul. Happy are the days love cherishes the presence of another life, because honor is the blessing inside and value the gift of our reality to each other.

Expressed in the decision of love, is the honor of life. Love is the truth alive inside, a heart then possessed by the honesty of life. Love is more than "a price" it is the song called discipline, that lives in harmony, where blessed; is the only cost of respect. Love is a miracle unto itself, a desire inside life beyond body or mind, giving honesty to the reality of your own spirit for an

eternity. Love is a truth cherished in your heart where thought expresses spirit, and alive means shared in the destiny of our existence, is the liberty to "breathe, as our souls united in peace." Spirit is then a fountain giving purpose & joy to eternity. Spirit is the light, known as the expression of your/ our identities as a child of GOD !

For a better life, it is only necessary to find respect. Respect is required, and asserts the reality of being accepted for who you have chosen to be; yourself first/ then the others. The consequence of what survival has required of you, becomes the palette upon which you do "paint the picture of your soul". These are the truths about fundamental decisions that make you free/ or not. Every life deserves respect/ not just humanity but every life, and every living thing! Life is not a game. The failure of respect is "the success of your pride". Therein respect represents life, happiness, honor, & discipline/ while pride, & the endless games of "winner/ loser" do represent the cause of death, even your death: becoming useless to life.

For love, the essence of a moment that reveals honor, becomes the foundation in every man & woman that begins their journey "to the bridge, that divides their souls". The truth of discipline explains the dimensions within which we survive, cherish, or fail. What is love demands truth, because everything else destroys/ truth forms life, but love keeps it alive. What is love decides creation, as we change from simple lives to complex destinies in the environment of soul. The "parting of seas"/ where WE, is a definition we create in courage, & I forms a freedom bound, because joy has revealed the ecstasy of my life: "is as ours". The power of life & time removed; those who learn trust cross between the boundaries and find life. Life is the treasury of what we mean to each other/ therefore we begin our eternity.

Blessed by the light, in the expression of thought, reveals happiness as the soul exposed. The honor of life being released from existence into the joys of spirit. Happiness or, the intensity of a valued experience/ transforms purpose as the desire of consequences held within the truth of your own experience. Identity then reveals the treasury of your precious reality; the choices and the desires of your heart. The soul is a relationship that conceives of life & spirit, in the place inside where energy & life meet, to become as one. What is happiness as truth, then understands "the thought, destiny, and reality called eternity".

GOD Has now provided you with the message required for you to survive/ simply by preparing me to deliver it to you. I have no idea, why me/ it is simply my job, and it is done. Because no one can close the door against you now. The law will not allow it/ but that does not mean the people will not try to interfere with the laws of the USA. It is your job as WE THE PEOPLE to assure for yourselves, a realistic and honorable conclusion to the trials prepared for you/ it is not mine. Neither is it necessary that I should even remain (should I not be able)/ because at this moment in time, YOU DO understand everything necessary to pursue and establish reality and truth, in a courtroom of the USA. You CAN prosecute this trial/ but you cannot leave it, to control itself; "The numbers (greedy, and power hungry)" will make every attempt to control and eliminate the reality, by whatever means they can think of. But they have no real money/ and this trial distinctly intends to limit their influence in every sense of the word: REMOVING THEM, from the possibility of control/ and establishing justice, equality, and fair play for all. That means literally the door to a new life, a happy & peaceful world, HAS OPENED TO YOU. But without your help, it will die/ and leave you to die as well. It is your choice! With that said, I tell you clearly: DO NOT BELIEVE IN ME/ or these words, SIMPLY PROVE THEM TO YOURSELVES one way or the other. Simply go to trial, and demand truth/ the law as a constitutional definition

of right/ and do not be dissuaded by the leadership of men. Countless experts are coming, to lie and steal and control your thoughts; do you think the "rich or powerful" are going to lay down and die for you? They are not, instead they will fight for their wealth and power to control and manipulate you; there is no doubt. BUT they are not "the government" instead like rats, they have invaded the government and placed their excrement wherever they chose. All because of the money! But WE THE PEOPLE, have returned; BECAUSE their money is now worthless, by the means of numbers and pyramid games to remove your wealth and make the nation slaves by indebtedness; they have also removed their own wealth, and made the numbers completely useless. 109 trillion dollars divided by 300 million people = \$363,333.00 per face in america/ and that figure does not include over a year of accumulation in more lies. Your numbers and therefore your money are lies/ and nothing more. Real money is the labor and time of people, plus the reality of resources used to "do something" of value to someone. The consequence then, you are a nation of equals/ because the money has no meaning rich or poor. Only the control of resources separate you/ and that is completely dependent upon the governmental control. WE THE PEOPLE is not a joke/ it is not something lost in time/ it is not a definition of "government employees/ or worthless votes". Rather WE THE PEOPLE is a true expression of control and values assigned by the questions of WHO WE CHOOSE TO BE. Who they do you choose to be? If you continue as the hogs you have become/ consuming everything possible in fear, because you believe the world will end soon. Then you get your wish/ soon you will have consumed everything/ and the world will end in war; because YOU have chosen to destroy life on earth: is not everything prepared for your extermination? IT MOST CERTAINLY AND WITHOUT DOUBT / truly is ready, for extinction of life on earth. Make your decision/ because if you do not choose honor, discipline, courage, truth, and respect today; tomorrow will bring HELL (your chosen fate) AND ARMAGEDDON (the mutilation of life) and there is no turning back. Either accept your fate/ or change and defend your world.

THIS IS NOT A "HARD CHOICE"!

But if you won't do the work, if you won't accept the honor, if you refuse to

respect life AND GOD ! Then you do not deserve to live/ and will fail.

Reality and truth each require an essence of knowledge/ they participate only in an environment of understanding/ and they control only your acceptance of wisdom, through honor and respect. You must attain them, to survive. These are then the definitions that become also a journey into eternity for you/ but they are not the essence of mercy. MERCY is allowing humanity time/ even when so many are so foolish and WORSE. Mercy is allowing only women to vote on if life survives or not/ because men would fail. Mercy is giving life on earth another chance, IF WOMEN RULE, because men have failed so badly. Mercy is JESUS HIMSELF, not killing those who assailed him/ because HE did have every right: but who would have learned then, of the incredible love GOD Has for every human being. Love is not a game/ life is not a game/ this is not a game either: you will choose between life and death in this day/ because without change, your environment; your everything WILL prove soon, that life is over: and you have become the "walking dead". Change now/ use your mind to understand the future/ use the evidence to assign yourselves life on earth, instead of death and fear.

Every day is a distance we travel for life and in life/ because every day is a relationship with the living/ with reality, and the truth "only time, believes in death". Therefore be brave, and live as the miracles you are. Let the miracles everywhere, convince you of a life beyond time/

where love literally comes from, and will never die. Belong to the source of your life/ it is different than your body or mind; it is the place of miracles/ the place inside where existence is not measured by time/ but by the reality of love and respect for life. Be happy, why should you not be happy? Freedom is a wonderful thing, love is a blessing with eternal consequences even if you don't see them now; care and share, it is the life of harmony and peace. PRAISE JESUS The man, who brought these things to life, and much more. **RESPECT HIM OR DIE.**

Jesus is a life confessed by history, as a witness and man of more than we will ever know. The demand of others for power, is why HE chose to die/ the reality therefrom being a life that belonged to love. You can see the love, and understand the reason HE is called SAVIOR of this world. Faith is not a religion/ belief is a religion! Faith is the acceptance, of a life dedicated to GOD the Creator of all life on earth/ therefore as you belong, you must choose to defend that life. Belief is about religion/ giving the power of men, the rules to decide how you must live, and for what reasons shall you sacrifice your life. It is not faith/ it is a lie. But religion does have a use in keeping faith alive/ teaching disciplines/ and introducing belief in some form to the next generations; therefore religion is not to be discarded; simply changed. Women decide. In examination of religions, "The people say to themselves: I am good enough/ certainly better than them, so saved cause I say so" those others though in every church and every religion; they are lost, poor fools, if only they followed us. The lesson of JESUS says it is one life/ one judgment/ or one mercy And only one savior (HE who shows us, GOD'S LOVE) For time. The end of time is personal to each one/ therefore what you have chosen is all there is; the church, other lives, or religions, etc/ could not be less irrelevant: because it is your death, not theirs! You will die alone, except for your truth, faith, & trust///// or your hatred, corruption, & disease. Mercy decides for life, from love and truth/ death decides for all the rest. End of the story: true reality begins/ time is removed. Just so you know, eternity is NOT benign; either you will live in "The FATHER'S HOUSE" Or be given a second chance in the heaven HE CREATED for you/ Or you will be cast adrift in endless space "because after all, you are god/ aren't you: FIND your own".

The educational needs of a life in harmony are communication skills; such as how do we become friends with each other/ how do we remain friends with each other growing in love/ how do we share honestly/ what is necessary to achieve honor/ why do people hate; and when is trust enough?

From simple beginnings it can be understood friendship is the essence in knowledge of a shared life within the presence of time. In other words time creates the opportunity that distinguishes another life gives and accepts the discipline that establishes respect for me/ and accepts my own respect and discipline in regards, for their life as well. Friendship to a "two-way street", that allows both to meet in the middle/ while confronting the relationship that will decide how and why these two react to each other. If it is just for sex/ then it is strictly "appearances only". If it for love, and honor/ then life will accept the journey and understanding that creates a bridge into each others heart. True Respect is required. Everything in-between that is about life, is about the development and design to help each other in some form or fashion/ because life is a need, and every need must be dealt with. The ability to support the freedoms or actions of another are fundamental to respect. The understanding necessary to achieve an appreciation for each other, is often "higher than necessary"/ but it is the price, if you are willing to pay it. The people most in need of friendship are those who are outcast from common simple friendship/ a wide variety of reasons; but none are an excuse to abandon another life. Honor says, we will

help each other survive, and do well. If you shun them/ you discard honor and devote yourselves to piety "the belief, in judgment"/ you are better. You are wrong! Failure to constantly seek a balance between give and take between friends will reduce any friendship over time/ marriage or not/ lover or not/ partner and companion or not; it is very important that you share the burden and the happiness with those who are a part of your life. Do not fear, fear is the primary fuse of hatred/ hatred is a "bomb to the soul"/ intentionally created to remove love, and demand "these are nothing to me/ even less, they are an enemy". Without fear, hatred does not exist in any true form/ it is fear, that asserts: I will kill or destroy them/ before they do it to me, therefore I must be a predator; and not a prey. Thereby violence is born/ to protect myself, from the threat I perceive to be "the death or destruction of my life, my hopes, my wants, my pride, or my eternity". The beginning price of friendship is no fear. The constant price of friendship is the grace and truth of sharing life, and accepting your own burdens; and honoring their needs as well as your own. The life of a friendship that exceeds all expectations and becomes honest love for each other, is fundamentally male to female/ female to male. Because these two, can do for each other, what the same sex cannot. Love will build a bridge, and let souls meet; if the respect, discipline, honor, and truth is accepted by GOD . GOD is involved, because the meeting of souls is dangerous/ unless the other is worthy, they can be a thief and a murderer to you. Thereby honor is the primary tool establishing trust/ love is the fundamental creation of GOD'S WILL in you/ and truth becomes the journey that examines the honesty of hearts, and the possibility called family by becoming one with each other. It is not "a simple thing".

The journey to such extremes comes not with a price but with a decision to abandon fear, and search for GOD . This is necessary because love cannot truly intervene in your life, until you trust love completely. Only GOD Holds the keys to love, therefore only those who do love GOD Can ever experience the extremes of love itself. Just how it is/ don't complain, search for GOD. The question called love is an assertion beyond body or mind, that leads us into another dimension of reality called "life beyond ourselves". Here beyond selfishness and all the rest, the intensity of honor reveals that you have left fear behind as well. Not pain/ not the understanding of tragedy/ or the rest; but more simply, these shall not intervene to describe any portion of your life anymore/ until these things are deliberately demanded of you by someone or something else. You have become free of fear, so that your search for GOD can also be free. Here in the extremes of a discipline that cannot be measured, the journey begins with your acceptance of a life with GOD . This is not a religious reality/ it is a decision inside that allows you to begin in faith to describe your soul, and therein find your heart. Each question then becomes a step into new understanding and wisdom/ and opportunity beyond what is humanity, by the invitation realized as life. Here we divide, into a spiritual existence/ a life existence/ and a body & mind existence. These three are important because we all live in different worlds, and the communication between these worlds comes through the ability to understand the relationship of a decision to all three worlds. It is then a decision that builds the structures that become "your identity". Such structures are not simple/ but defined in intensity, they become isolated by the extremes of a density called expression & the experience called truth. But to build here, everything must be bound by the understanding of love and respect; what must not be touched/ must not be touched. Love is a protrusion of life, that evidences the existence of an expression to be shared as an experience/ respect is a bit like adding "a nut to this bolt" to tie the reality together. Where the parts are matched and "friendly to each other, defined by harmony/ and honesty, these then become structure, and life is defined by their existence. Where they are not, where love is rejected, or where life cannot be assigned as trusted; is where you must not touch. If GOD Sends you to someone who is not worthy, then you may/ because a life is being

saved, and you are the tool. But this is rare, and do not suppose. Every life is responsible for itself/ you too. But do not fear, what you cannot control/ no one destroys you but yourself; therefore always respect yourself, and if you have cause/ then repent of this and do better. The ability of same sex friendships, are based in mutual respect, and the honor of a disciplined behavior that adjusts to the needs of an environment by helping to defend each other from assault of any kind. There is no friendship in deviant sexual behavior or "just for sex" behaviors either/ these are simple chemicals exchanged, and lives altered because no respect is given. Issue will be taken by those who believe otherwise/ but the truths involved do not substantiate honor, and where there is no honor; life is not being served. Served means: to participate in the creation of discipline/ by behaving within the terms of respect, for the purposes and desires of the one who receives. Therein to be served as life means to be understood, as the miracle you are/ and appreciated for who you are, by the opportunities extended in truth, for the needs you must endure because you are body and mind. Served extends to love, and it means; because you are my true friend, and I choose to be yours. There are decisions in this that apply to financial expectations; the consequence in simple physical life is: IF the reality that you propose will then benefit us both/ OR this is simply necessary to keep you alive/ OR I or you, have an excess that is not needed or known to be needed; then I will help you, if I agree. This is an obligation between friends/ and conceives of a debt between people. If you accept a debt/ then between friends you have an opportunity to build trust, for the sake of happiness. If between friends you choose to ignore friendship and the honor bestowed upon you/ then you have supported anger/ and fundamentally removed trust and happiness: be careful what you do/ NOT "untouchable or uncaring", but simply understand this is not a game. Many people have been met, who could not see themselves as their own problem until friendship proved "they were indeed a thief, and a failure" to themselves/ by setting up a trap and intending to do harm. If you are willing to abandon possessions, then and only then can you help them; be aware, and be certain you are willing to lose, and even be ridiculed. It will be weeks, months, or years before they learn the lesson. Do not be fooled inside yourself/ do not allow yourself to be used more than once or twice at the most; there are plenty more, give only what you do not owe. Do remember clearly, an honest friendship does not measure. Everything is then about life! An honorable friendship simply shares and cares without compromise, because each contributes as best they can/ without judgment or want or pride. But what is a friendship based on body & mind must measure the relationship by the values of the gift being equal in some fashion or way. Friendship itself is by no means, "of no value"/ it has a very distinct impact on life itself, and you should respect your own needs as well as your friend/ why be lonely. A relationship without numbers or possessions, is a relationship based upon trust and belief in happiness. But a relationship that is based upon numbers or possessions, cannot be trusted, because the belief is in selfishness and pride or power. This is not friendship, it is a convenience or a purpose without honor or respect. Those who use also abuse/ those who fail, or discover failure in themselves, have been used or abused; because life no longer loves them. Be friends, why not/ the price of simple failure is not as great as the reality of a life alone. Learn that happiness cannot be bought/ if it could the wealthy would be the happiest people alive: they are not. Instead more happiness can be found among the poor & lower middle class than the others, because they need each other to survive; and that makes for the opportunity to be friends. Therefore understand this simply the ways of physical life agree, the opportunity to be friends requires access to the opportunities to share and care about each other/ and learn respect for each other. In today's world, these opportunities are very poor/ because of the choices men have made. You do need to work on these issues, and correct them as soon as possible/

because many, many people are lonely; even those who have someone in their lives; because the competition for things has invaded your truth.

The critical social skills are different than these/ they demand behaviors suited to the environment & purposes of the others, not you. This is simply tied to a physical existence, and is not strictly "a part of life/ apart from the impact on body and mind". The problem; the foundation of most behaviors is "notice me/ pay attention to me/ or don't notice me at all". Therefore the people who do not notice you/ pay attention to you/ or you don't want to deal with: are the very people that you must deal with, and target with an action or reaction to their existence in your life. The reality here, simply no matter who you are or what you do, there will be those who hate you without cause. There will be those who make mistakes that you will need to forgive/ those who will dishonor and ridicule you/ and those who will use or abuse you, no matter how wrong they are. There will always be those who expect to be superior to you/ even if they are fools. The issue of a fool, are simply "I am better because of this or that": the consequence of a fool, if you beat them at this or that/ or they lose the game they are playing, hate and potentially violence "stand at the door to their lives". Leave them alone/ or at least avoid playing the game. The decision to attack your own life, by submitting it to the control of the others, and participating in their games instead of your life, are not founded: can you live a life you don't own? No, you cannot/ in the end you will be assaulted and found out; then you will be empty and withdrawn because time and the opportunity to be you, has been lost: and you must begin all over. Do not fear beginning over/ I have stopped and started over, more times than I can remember. Not because I attacked my own life/ but more simply I found my own decisions inappropriate or wrong to the destiny I have chosen for myself. Therefore I changed, and began again. The decision to attack the other lives, by submitting the others should be controlled by you/ is the function and way of a bully: you have made the decision to attack, because you were not allowed to play their game. It is a deliberate act of revenge, and confronts life with a vicious cycle of violence and graft/ or the decision to be sorry and seek forgiveness. For many, the only answer is a new environment, because the temptation and reality of the old, is not suited to a new life. The primary value of a physical life is "I too am alive/ accept me as I am"/ this is commonly stepped on, as people try desperately to be noticed and most will assign a value to each life; and on their way to the destiny they have chosen, they will spend your value if less than theirs (in their mind)/ to get where they want to go. This is the function and purpose of power, to use or abuse, because you have judged them as less/ therefore you are a god to them, and may indeed pay the price of your life, with their body or mind/ or sex. This is the horrific development of a devil/ because the reality of someone deciding to be god over you: is equivalent to an opportunity to plot and plan on how to destroy you/ parts or you/ or parts of your world, for their convenience or plan. You have become a resource, or a disturbance in their life, that they now intend to squash or display as the evidence of their power. Here, is the first sign of intentional fear, and the primary existence of those who will become the devil who assigns and creates fear in you. Thereby in its simplest terms, those who "climb the ladder" of using other people as steps/ are those who will be "the worst of society/ the makers of devil and the failure of nations". This same description applies to those who choose sex as their ladder of success, defining their lives, by how and how many they conquer in their minds. Deviant results are merely the impact of truth, as it assails the reality of your decisions; you become attacked by your own ways, and submit to the truth, you are less than the rest. Those who continue in sexual conquest, for the purpose of using you as a resource or a disturbance that creates lust in

their lives, fundamentally subject themselves and you, to the consequence of being so poor in value to themselves, that they must have sex to prove they are alive. The secondary consequence is; being used and thereby abused continues to convict them they are the tragedy of their ways, the reality of a destiny contorted into failure because life and love cannot tolerate this failure. You are killing the souls of others/ because you just don't care. There is a price to pay, it is called satan; you get to be "sexually abused"/ exactly as you chose to do; "Satan, will then participate in the deaths of everything you hope or believe as life."

There are some parallels in biblical history to today. The Israelis were often warned of impending disasters but RARELY listened/ until truth beat their pride and arrogance, into the ground. But YOU get no second chances.

The "men of power" in JESUS day, feared for their wealth and things, their power, their pride, their possessions & status, and they killed " A HEALER, beyond compare". Just to protect these futile opportunities to inflict misery upon the others. Did they kill "for life"? NO, you don't kill the healer, because you are concerned for life: they killed only for the sake of controlling the others. Therefore they killed for master and slave, or the killed for "look at me, look at me"; a selfishness either way. The people themselves, did not kill JESUS Business, government, & religion did. The message provided today, for the sake of life on earth again. DID LITERALLY grow from the roots, the words, & the teachings and salvation of JESUS CHRIST (means our savior) . That is a simple truth you can grasp. Today the primary architects of death to this message, this trial, and your opportunities for change are again "business, government, & religion" for the very same reason as theirs. They will not contend for the sake of life, not even their own; instead, the only cause is to contain humanity and continue in "master and slave/ or pride (I want these possessions, I want people to worship me, and I demand everything I can get, and everyone I can use or abuse)". Are these things about life: an existence in time, a freedom and a reality of miracles? No, it is not. **But unlike forgiveness, and the possibilities of repentance or future life/** TODAY brings you only judgment, and it is your own life/ or your own crucifixion by the terms of hell and armageddon; that does hang on the truth of your own decisions. Today, you decide;; or you run away & hide, while failure and hate consume your world. Today, life or HELL/ nature or Armageddon/ a future, or a war, cannibalism, & horror all rest upon your decision **TO LIVE WITH HONOR, RESPECT, TRUTH, & LOVE: OR not?**

Do make your decisions/ but remember this, without your work, it is not your reality; therefore nothing more than a lie, based upon your dishonor.

Another parallel, is the foundation used in biblical days for spreading conversation throughout the land. Read your bible and see, "the people called prophets" were stripped of their pride/ became talked about because of bizarre behaviors/ and so on. Simply because it would insure the people would talk and distribute the real message: it was without doubt effective at spreading the words/ but of course the alternative to that is: "if the people got lost, believing or disbelieving the messenger"/ then they died, or were sold into slavery. That lesson is: the messenger is irrelevant to the message/ listen to the message, NOT the messenger: and DO PRAY for understanding. Believe in GOD, Not the messengers.

GO WITH GOD.

The final parallel is simply, the message belongs to YOU now. Just as is JESUS day, There came a time when HE could do no more for humanity; with death, came the clear and certain conclusion; that JESUS did care more about HONORING GOD That he did for his own life/ that HE did indeed believe in GOD'S LOVE AND ETERNITY. Today, you are faced with a similar message, that has truly arisen from "The roots and reality of JESUS, and HIS contributions to my life". I am not your leader, your savior, or anything but a messenger. But the words, and trial are the difference between life and death for you; and in their reality and truth (the evidence of life and the decisions of a majority of men), you can see for yourself that it is true. That leaves you as were the disciples of JESUS With a mission to halt death and destruction, and cultivate life and honor. Some as was Paul, will be aligned with failure/ but when your eyes are opened, YOU too have a choice: to continue in death/ or fight for life. YOU are now the messengers/ YOU now hold the keys to life or death for the planet: and **YOU will be responsible!** Whether you like it or not. No excuses allowed, I am not your leader/ and you may not use me for an excuse. In reality there can be no true leaders but truth itself; however because humanity demands to be led, the women must rule; they are a new and different direction. I am allowed to help them, or if necessary "be a tool for their work and learning"/ unless they choose otherwise. It is a duty, not a desire.

Do not fear the possibilities: GOD Can literally do anything, "except make you love him"/ but nothing less can stand in your way. Not men, if they stand in the way/ if they are the difference between life surviving on earth or not: there will be FAR LESS MEN. Not anything in life can overcome GOD, as women you will overcome, YOUR fears and accept this, or you will fail. Women are going to choose for the earth/ but that does not mean men are free, **YOU WILL HELP THE WOMEN HOWEVER YOU CAN/ YOU ARE RESPONSIBLE FOR YOURSELVES:** YOU are "much like the women used to be; not free/ but with a mind of your own; the women however not the men, will choose the direction of all humanity". This is because men have made their decision/ look around, for they have chosen hell and armageddon to be your fate. Therefore it is given to women to do better/ or life will be abandoned on earth, and given to the men who believe they are gods; and to the HELL that they shall create. It is not a hard concept/ the evidence is clear and substantial in every detail. There are NO EXCUSES/ not for anyone! Either you do your part, and help the earth survive/ or you are "satan's worker" and the assassin of life on earth: it is one or the other, and there will be no mercy "in between". You will choose/ and if you hide, your choice is satan.

This does not mean women "get a free ride"/ quite to the contrary, every reality must be addressed within the boundaries of truth/ every truth must be analyzed for the sake of validity and purpose and desire/ every sexual conception must be taken apart on the basis of how best to establish peace and happiness in society; and much more. For clarity, your vote is from your heart, and soul/ not anything else. It doesn't matter what your situation or life is, you will vote with heart and soul. When the count is taken, if one over 50% of the women voting does not exist (a majority)/ then the earth dies. The more who honestly choose life and honor and purposes for peace and happiness, the better your lives will become. It is up to women/ but if men fail to support them truly; then even more "coals" will be heaped on your heads/ because of the damage men have caused to life on earth. Do not be dissuaded, as men your lives are more in jeopardy, than are the women who will vote/ because it is men who have prepared HELL on earth: and if they cannot save you/ to HADES you shall go.

YOU CANNOT ESCAPE JUDGMENT, because you cannot escape the reality of the decisions that are attacking life on earth/ you cannot escape the intent of men to choose WAR, and destroy life/ you cannot escape YOUR DECISION : TO LIVE, OR TO DIE. The reality is the environments, the resources, the life, and the chains that hold life together are all dying, DUE to the choices of men! THAT IS YOUR TRUTH! The only question that still exists, is whether women will choose to express the necessary strength to keep life alive. And whether they too will learn of discipline and respect and honor; casting aside ALL their own failures/ learning truth leads, not want or pride or hate/ & accepting people, NOT judging them: you cannot look at any man and say "I know"; you cannot look at any other woman and escape the balance required for life and hope and happiness; you must learn to share and care as life teaches, not selfishness or fear. Men have failed/ they are through. YOU cannot escape truth, or reality because both agree, YOU ARE DEAD/ WITHOUT TRUE CHANGE, AND REAL WORK to return the earth to life. The answers are known, or will be known/ the question is in your hearts, and whether life is in fact more important to you than your pride or want. If the answer is no/ then you do deserve exactly what you will get: they are your decisions/ therefore you get to be "satan". And the world will become, your hell.

If you hide, you die. If you run away, you die. If you lie, you die. If you seek solutions other than honesty, honor, truth, and life; you die. If you fail to abandon "the little voice inside of you" that is pride talking to want/ in a direct effort to kill life, and turn selfishness into time; you die. If you refuse to allow women to rule, you die. If you refuse to talk and be honest with your reality or the consequences of your truth, you die. If you continue in the blatant and serious resolution "don't care/ won't share"; you will die. If you cannot accept that freedom comes with a price, duty comes with responsibility not just "play time"; you will certainly die. And so on. All because you have literally now become "the gods of earth"/ meaning simply, if you don't choose truth, and apply discipline; the earth dies/ because you let it die: or made it die. Congratulations you have what humanity always wanted, you are in charge. Now you will pay the price of it, or you will die because of it: your choice. There are **NO EXCUSES**, do not "look at them"/ **YOU DO what must be done, or YOU DIE, and all life with you; because you didn't care enough.**

YOU ARE THE JURY/ YOU WILL CHOOSE THE VERDICT/ YOU WILL ADMINISTER THE TRIAL/ YOU WILL PRESENT THE EVIDENCE AND DISCUSSION/ YOU WILL DECIDE YOUR FATE: And then you will live your conclusions.

I will help you/ or I will not, it is up to GOD . Either way, you have no excuse/ this is your life or your death, it is not mine. The trial belongs to you/ the answer belongs to you/ the reality belongs to you/ and the truth will carry you to your new reality; either as death/ or as builders of a new life, with women in charge. Take your pick.

It is perhaps only fair to state, when I began & until "Revelation 12" the idea of women in charge never once occurred to me at all/ completely blank, not for one second. Only after being RUDELY awakened to the idea, and the translation of Revelation 12 and beyond did that reality appear. The consequence of change in me, continues; but the reality is/ that no method and no

way could be found to survive with men in charge; the prophecy of Revelation is really quite good and easily fits into the reality of today. The consequence of truth, that men will not surrender their ways, their war, or their assumptions for leadership and control; proves that men cannot lead, because we are simply too many now for these things to continue, even if the earth itself was not under full assault; and it is. Therefore prayer and truth apply the simple expression: the only new and different way there is, IS WITH WOMEN IN CHARGE! There is no other solution/ there is no other option/ there are no rights of leadership left to men; because in the end, we are men and the consequence of that is plainly evident in human history and truth. There is no solution in men/ a completely new and different way of thinking about life and society must be formed; or we die, not because I say so/ but because that is the road chosen by weapons of mass destruction/ resource depletion & tragic loss/ eco-systems dying/ and all the rest. HELP THE WOMEN FIND THEIR HONOR AND THEIR COURAGE, MAKE THEM STRONG ENOUGH, TO DO THIS WORK. The reality is, "the rules are dead/ and our reality as human existence will be rewritten, or we will not survive. Let them have control/ it is life or death, and they DO deserve this true opportunity to do better, and reap that reward if they can; believe it or not, either women will save us/ or we die. Society must be reborn. And that requires every single one of us/ or at a bare minimum, it will require a majority of women to choose for life, and implement change as best we can. This is not a game/ the risk could not be higher, nor the reward greater: either we keep the planet and live/ or we will lose the planet, and we will all die forever and ever, exterminated because human life on earth just did not care enough to survive.

YOU ARE NOW, "THE MESSENGERS", You will now go and do this work/ or life will fail. Do not look around, THIS IS ABOUT YOU, AND YOUR DECISION TO WORK FOR LIFE, or just let satan have your soul.

"Sound a little too religious for you"/ then understand the reality this way: if you don't work for your environment, if you don't work to keep men from war/ then your time on earth will be a guaranteed end within 20 years or so, give or take a very few. Your time in hell, will start soon/ because reality is pushing you, and your decisions are accelerating war. Just the addition of ethanol production, will bring water wars within 3-7 years, dependent upon your production/ just the loss of food from that production will cause millions more to starve, and the volatility of the world as men crash into desperation will bring war; just the Iraq war alone will soon escalate into regional warfare/ and with it, the expectation of nuclear bombs will be "an easy answer"; causing a complete meltdown in all international cooperation. YOU are set and ready to die/ therefore quit complaining "oh, what can we do"/ GET OFF YOUR ASS, and use the trial before you, before it withers and dies; and YOU, are sentenced to hell (man, living the truth he deserves).

Some advice; wait until you are through with this trial, and the work has in fact begun on all the problems you face. Only THEN come back to the "selimi trial, that I have provided"/ and begin to work through the consequences and reality of life and business in society/ the issues and job of the court/ and the reality: NO MORE will any judge sit and say "free/ you cannot touch me". INSTEAD you will declare to him or her in no uncertain terms: YOU WILL do the job for which you are hired, you WILL pay attention to justice and fair play, and you will understand the nature and truth of equality/ OR we will displace you/ put you in jail/ or take away whatever you have claimed from this job; according to what is justice for society. When you have finished with the "selimi trial: business, and the duty of the court to society, or to business, and why: and then proceeds to define the immigrant and his or her place in this society"/ only then shall you go on

to the other trials provided to look at what the court is suppose to be for the benefit of people in society/ rather than a library full of legal laws and books; you will discard these and establish a true description of life in society and the duties of each life to the world and environment and to life in general. The laws will be simple and fair to all. Keep them short and to the point. And when it becomes necessary, an interpretation by the people may be added. A judge holds the most significant job in society, in many aspects and ways; those who are not treated with respect and justice/ become those who are true problems to society. Therefore justice, balance, truth, and respect are fundamental to peace and life. Honor describes the future/ and your destiny; failure here means life will change as time goes on. Therefore unlike the history of man/ the history of woman must exist and be built upon honor and justice and fair play for all. That means as it is today, that want and pride are your greatest enemy to peace and a happy life/ but if you do not defeat the terrible tragedies of this day, you will have no life at all. The future of peace and society is built upon honor/ the reality of this day of men is dishonor: "I am going to get mine/ and I DON'T care how"; is the majority truth! These are then called successful, because with power they can turn the lives of others, from pleasant, happy, and a blessing/ to slavery, tragedy, and failure. THEY ARE THE PROBLEM/ and you must contend with them, by removing the ability of dishonor and disrespect and LIES to do anything in this life or society. You WILL control them with honor/ by attributing business and all decision making to the reality of honor/ and by allowing no one without honor, to be your leader/ the owner of a business or a resource/ or even to marry. YOU WILL insist upon honor and respect and truth; because there are NO benefits in society for those who do not.

As for me, I have given much of my life to the necessities of this work, and if you have no use for it/ that is your choice. Mine has been to "Do the job given to me"/ that is done. You are on your own. I will never attempt to buy you/ I will not tempt you/ I will not accept any assumption later of guilt, persecution, or leadership: you will make your decision/ I have made mine. I will advise you: all the near catastrophe's that were a part of my early years/ WERE preceded by the thoughts "it is a minimal risk: which then turned out to be a narrow and nearly deadly reality"/ DO NOT assume risk, make your decision and accept the price of the work or reality if it goes wrong: OR DON'T DO IT. My work is done/ unless women are prepared to work for life on earth, literally and with a passion capable of sustaining that life, and overcoming all these problems. If you have no passion/ I have no use for the work. That does not mean I discard women entirely/ it simply means: instead of duty and responsibility, I am free of your demise, and your death, and your needs; and will simply use whatever time is allowed for life as I see fit. I have worked hard/ I have sacrificed personal happiness because of your needs {I cannot accept your death without doing my duty/ but I cannot save you; therefore done}/ I have met the reality of your truth, and prepared your defenses. IT IS YOUR TURN, AND IT IS YOUR TRIAL, it is not mine. YOUR decisions about my life, are irrelevant, and almost certainly wrong/ do not think of me. Fight for **your life**. Before all the lies, kill you off. And you become the walking dead/ an army of nothing..

CHOOSE

NOT INCLUDED IN THE COURT DOCUMENTS (different color)

The consequence of all these things is simple: you the older generation do have a right to die by your own hands/ "you do say to yourselves, better dead than suffering through a depression and all that means; kill the bastard, before he spreads the disease". {but it is a simple truth/ these are your realities not mine; and anything you do to me, simply removes a life from you; that is here to help you survive} you would gain nothing but revenge. In a simple situation where you are given "your just rewards"/ I would tell you politely stop it or die; end of the matter to me/ you want it, its yours goodbye. But that does not reflect the world we live in/ because your "choice"/ is to murder the children, even your own children and grand children/ the future/ and all life on earth! **WHERE IS YOUR RIGHT!** To be clear, it is my intent/ and the purpose of all the sites and the writing to produce the necessary conversation and decisions; to demand, either change this outcome/ or you will die without mercy or regret; the hell you have created is your reward. The hades you will encounter, your just compensation for failure and disrespect for life. The children deserve better! Life on earth and its future deserves better! Therefore "let the flames grow/ because life is worth the battle". For simple reference, the demand of knowledge is to "make up your own mind"/ irregardless if you are young or old/ family or not; the truth says, if you choose a lie/ if your refuse to acknowledge a truth, then your actions: make your death, or hatred, or failure to survive in life or eternity Simply your fault/ I AM FREE. I am not your savior/ but the reality of evidence that has become the consequence of my life, is so positive and so real, that I cannot refuse to tell you STOP/ CHANGE/ OR DIE. That evidence "makes me a messenger/ the fact that it applies to the entire earth and all its life, tells me, it is a message from GOD / because HE LOVES US/ AND DOES DESIRE THAT WE SURVIVE. Other things agree. But today, YOU are now in charge of that same message, and the consequence cannot be dismissed from your mind either; therefore you inherit the job of supporting and defending this message/ or you refuse, and the lives that are lost because you chose to let them die/ ARE LITERALLY your responsibility; and you will know it when you die.

The primary demand is for conversation, because irregardless of what the court decides, it is the entire people's of the earth that will decide the fate of life on earth. Women first/ because you cannot survive with men in charge. But then every soul on earth, because women cannot rule without you. Who can watch over your every move but you? Who can discipline you enough, so that the resources and needs of 7 billion people can be met? The answer is only you can do this work/ only you can make the difference between life and death/ because your contribution in life, either demands life or death: YOU and the 7 billion people you are depending upon to respect your life as well. Failure is failure/ and there is no going back. What you decide today, determines life on earth. Clearly I do not tell you to believe me/ **instead I am telling you as plainly as possible: REVIEW THE EVIDENCE, quit wallowing in your fears/ UNDERSTAND AND INVESTIGATE THE TRUTH, quit being insane/ and DECIDE YOUR FATE, rather than giving your life away, to absolute shame and disgrace and disrespect. Is that too much to ask of you/ for every life on earth! IS IT? DO BETTER+**

The opportunity for you here is, to remove the threat of power/ and use the possibilities of WE THE PEOPLE, to determine your future. "Reaganomics: flatter them to hell/ steal from the children/ and give the nation away behind the citizens back; has ended". The game is over// and reality begins. The power of these words is simply: YOU have an opportunity for dramatic social change, as your economy fails; by taking over the government as WE THE PEOPLE/ instead of waiting like prey in a trap; IT IS NECESSARY, for WE THE PEOPLE, to understand life is not a game/ and there are no winners or losers, simply people who will be friends to each other OR enemies! It is that simple. The few who are pillars of society and kept themselves from greed, or

credit/ but maintained an honest living and a fair respect for their own future: "Keeps their earnings, in a realistic amount". Those whose absolute greed/ or complete disrespect for credit, are the same people playing from different sides of the street, for the very same thing; making the rest of you slaves. The numbers are a fantasy, because the promises cannot be kept/ therefore both are equal; they have nothing. From here, you may build/ but if you refuse; then from here, you will tear each other apart; because YOU have lied/ cheated/ threatened/ and disgraced each other with your greed and disrespect. What you "like/ or don't like, IS IRRELEVANT"! you NEEDED to borrow in new debt for the first 6 months of this year \$184,000.00 per each worker (50 million workers)/ YOU will not escape the consequence of your lies/ THEREFORE EITHER FACE YOUR TRUTH, AND FIX THE FAILURES OF YOUR LIFE; Or you will enter civil war. Because the level of your pride and arrogance will not let any other decision survive. Surrender that pride/ and kill that arrogance; Or murder your way to hell.

DO NOT "go to blaming your politicians"/ they are NOT responsible; "instead they act like rats/ because you act like snakes". Biting them with constant whining and demands for money that does not exist. You did this together/ and your medicine pushed you over the edge of sanity/ because of their greed's. You want to survive/ then push the medical community to be fair; don't listen to their whining/ learn from these consequences "that fear and extortion go together hand in hand"/ therefore remove the extortion, and accept the consequences of body, and be respectful to life/ not afraid of death: "eternity comes for us all/ therefore time is irrelevant, it is eternity that matters". YOU WILL stop disrespecting your children/ or you will fail, "do you think rugrats is a term of endearment/ OR is it not a term of contempt and disgrace; do you think stealing their future, to complete your garbage dump is love/ OR is it not simply rape and pillage." YOU WILL STOP. The reality is simply : "the price was too high"/ therefore the reality was avoided, and the fantasy began. What started the entire mess: it can be traced back to "the american military leaders who used atomic bombs to scare the world nations. Then when the USSR became a true threat, Vietnam became a training ground and test facility. Then the war and its cost, became a dividing line across the nation. Then Reagan came and led you to delusion and disgrace/ and you loved it. Welcome to your reward. UNFORTUNATELY most Americans just wanted "a good life"/ and "what can I do" became wholesale retreat from everything respectful to society. YOU decided "to get yours/ BEFORE the bastard's killed us all"/ and so you did. The problem now is, unless you want to die/ all the fantasy and delusion must now end; OR YOU WILL get exactly what you fear/ ONLY beyond all your fears, you have chosen HELL, ARMAGEDDON, and EXTERMINATION. The only way out, is to let truth lead/ and honesty repair the honor that belongs in your heart; rather than the arrogance you have chosen. This is not a game/ this is literally life on earth or not. If you are wrong/ you die, and all the world with you! IMPORTANT, aren't you/ isn't that what you wanted? Your decision matters/ your decision impacts the world: but you are not god, and if it you fail/ YOU WILL take the whole world with you. Congratulations, you are truly "so important to life or death, America is on trial for the world itself". Aren't you proud. It is fair, to know and accept that many people are going to be sacred; these are all big life threatening issues/ that simply cannot be avoided without dying in the near future. I cannot change that; because no one would help me, when that was possible. Today, our reality is very simple; if we treat each other as equals/ if we understand justice is our friend, and the court our servant (not a threat, but hopefully an asset)/ if we accept that truth will not dissolve all the lies, unless we face those lies/ and make appropriate decisions. If we work together, to find a solution under legally definable conditions/ then all the horrible things that have been prepared because of the lying, cheating, and stealing: CAN be dismissed, because we cared enough to make changes and we CHOSE to be responsible for

the failures caused by all your lies. Only if you refuse to accept the responsibility/ only if you refuse to discard all the pride and arrogance of "your big brain"/ will terrors come. It is your responsibility to accept the cost of your own life/ it is your courage, or cowardice that determines what the future will be. Find your soul, and begin again. The future is dependent upon what you choose, because the money lost are the promises you made as a society (therefore it is your loss, or your forgiveness); because the power to tragically use far more resources than is your right/ is literally your choice, therefore you can choose better; because today, it is still possible to protect your future, by paying now, and reaping honesty and hope later; life will become happy, and society a joy. The world will survive, and call you great. It is your choice/ to share the work, the resources, the life; Or be consumed by your own hell. Take your pick.

In all these realities, the consistent verse is: YOU are in trouble/ YOU are going to be in a situation of critical survival VERY soon, and if you fail to understand that, or you fail here, to intervene in the reality of economic collapse [you needed to borrow in new debt, 9.2 trillion dollars in the first six months of 2006/ a reality of 50 million workers, borrowing \$184,000.00 each].

THERE IS HOPE FOR YOU/ THIS IS NOT, "A death sentence"/ but a call to reality and truth. If you will not accept reality and truth/ then all you have left to fight for your life with: is fantasy and delusion.

In no way do I ask you to believe me, about the consequence that follows the truth, you as humanity driven and led by men; have prepared for your lives and this world. INSTEAD, all the words prepared for you, have been built upon the simple evidence that you as a common and sane human being can believe. Let the evidence decide; is not only fair/ it is the reality that determines the future. LOOK PAST "the skin that covers your eyeball"/ and you will see the future as simply as me. It is not hard! But having done that, and recognizing the truth that we are all in **VERY SERIOUS TROUBLE/ and the decisions we make today, will either work for us to alleviate most of the tragedy/ OR the insanity of today will seal your future, and there will be no way out.** I am not pushing you/ I cannot cause a 13 trillion dollar (by some estimates) economy to fall, truth does that, in the day reality demands. How many among you, have had ANY IDEA about the state of corruption and damage done to your own economy; the things men do to themselves? Only a handful. The same is true of all the rest, think for an instant about how much 7 billion people need/ how much another billion people will require? Do you "see any extra planets, that you can maim, cripple, mutilate, and rape"? NO, this is the only one you get, a bit like a box/ once you empty the box, there is nothing left; there is no more, this planet earth is all there is! Arrogance murderer, and blind tyrant, are the least decisive terms that can be used to describe all who say: "not in my lifetime/ let me be selfish". The whole world is filled with those who WANT, and those TOO PROUD to repent of their failure to be true to life itself. If that is you/ then to hell you will go. If that is not you/ then repent and save the world from YOUR DESTRUCTION. It is that simple.

The question of time, is perhaps the easiest thing to see in the recent whaling expeditions, and their excuses: without even a market to bring them/ the whales are considered as nothing but money. Something to plunder, without concern! The whole world has been attacked/ the whole world is about to be attacked, WAY BEYOND its ability to survive! In one year/ the entire whale population can be extinct; and still men will want more, so they will attack the next thing/ the next life, and so on until the earth is a blank and lifeless orb destroyed entirely by men. Because reality states as competition grows, "its either them or me"/ will become an absolute environment of chaos, and men will turn to eating each other/ selling the children for food/ and enslaving the women for insane and horrific disgrace. Dead and gone.

Or, in the realities of men/ their quest for fusion (atomic fire/ where everything atomic is fuel; thereby making the entire earth fuel for the fire), has not yet ended. Therefore in a short time, life will be burned from the earth; those at C.E.R.N. appear to be the most critical fuse/ at this time. How will you put out a fire, or control it; if everything is fuel, including the rocks and you? Blind fools.

Or, in the realities of men/ and the women who push them with their tears, whining, and failures; the genetic crucifixion of life, will be allowed to transform all living existence "to a man's decision"/ wherein one mistake, and nature falls apart. MUTILATED BEYOND REPAIR! SATAN is the only word that applies to you/ and because the world invests itself, the world shall be called HADES! Wherein GOD Will take over your lives, and feed you what you deserve for destroying HIS WORLD AND HIS WORKS.

Or, in the realities of men/ the critical demands for resources, the absolute disgrace of polluting everything in sight; in america, what is not hidden, is shipped "overseas". To be done because of you. Are the others not the same. The seas will empty/ the ozone will fail, and the plants mutilate because of your shame/ the endless tragedies of man will fall upon you one after the other, until you believe it is a mountain that has descended upon your body, and you cannot rise. Such is the impact of no oxygen, because you refuse to understand the consequence of all your fires/ and all your tragedy of killing the very trees and plants that give you life by providing oxygen. YOU are a horrendous disgrace/ the embodiment of disrespect/ and the travesty of a world bent upon self-destruction, because you don't care enough.

PRAY WOMEN WILL BE ENOUGH TO HELP YOU SURVIVE! Because man is not.

You are not yet doomed to all these things/ BUT YOU DO STAND AT THE DOOR, in this very day, and the things you decide: WILL DEMAND "LIFE, OR DEATH". Time is short/ the sooner you begin with honesty and honor/ the better chance you have to survive.

A lot of words have been written now/ long past enough to clearly demonstrate your need to participate in the threat of extinction and extermination of all life on earth. Yet your mind is so poor, your reality so extremely weak/ that I simply continue on, the reality of your failure just too much to bear. Do repent of your wickedness: it means, formed from the base level of hatred, the mind refuses to acknowledge it knows what stubbornness is! Therefore it need not change/ therefore all the information in the world, cannot come in; because "you have power over that, and will not surrender it to enter into life". It is a fools' game/ it is the excretion of blatant stupidity/ it is arrogance without end: it is you. DO BETTER, and live/ why should you die? WHY? DO BETTER.

It is clear and simple and plain/ that "the american citizen" is too weak to accept the consequences of a critical discovery; of what they fear more than any other country on earth: they are bankrupt with no way, to retain wealth and gluttony and selfishness. Therefore the price goes up, and instead of wading into a compromise situation; reality will have to be their teacher.

Understanding starts with these very simple terms: one trillion dollars, a one with 12 zero's behind it/ 6 zero's to get to a million dollars/ 3 more zero's to get to a billion dollars/ 3 more

zero's to get to a trillion dollars; Or more simply, one trillion dollars, is one million times one million. Or a trillion dollars is one million people , each with one million dollars claimed. The last time I looked at the federal reserve site more than a year ago, the american government accounts claimed 109 trillion dollars in assets! Divided equally, that means 109 million people each would have claims of one million dollars in assets; if the others had none. Or more simply yet: 109 million people (**MORE than one in every three faces in the USA, babies/ prisoners, and all**) hold assets equally more than one million dollars each. That would apply if, the other almost two-thirds of the population had nothing/ or less. I am not interested in digging through your bankruptcies anymore, or your indebtedness in detail. But at the same time this claim was made/ the liabilities changed in one week from 87 trillion dollars to 84 trillion dollars: anybody who wishes to believe debts were paid down by 3 trillion dollars in one week can do so/ as for me, the debt remains on that day of 87 trillion dollars, and it is much higher today (you know you borrowed 9.2 trillion dollars in the first 6 months of 2006; we will just add that much in, making the total fantasy dollars of debt 96.2 trillion dollars, not counting about a years worth of figures unaccounted for. So in simple terms your claim is for 109 million millionaires/ but your accounting states simply ; you the USA has 96.2 million people in debt by one million dollars each/ divided equally. Or more plainly if we sold everything in the USA, which your government officials have already been doing since "reagon economics" introduced it. You would expect to get at these inflated prices : the work generated from every face on earth equaling \$15,571. 42 In today's dollar for the common man and woman. Still think "ten dollars/ hundred dollars/ a thousand dollars is **honestly** important; it is not, except for the fact that "the rich" are going to come to your house, and demand to collect. It ain't play money/ unless you own the game. Think you played and won the game, "got all the money (numbers you need) for life"/ think again, cause play money is worthless to real life.

I want you to think about that clearly now. Every face you see throughout the world, including yours, would have to generate fifteen thousand five hundred and seventy one dollars, to purchase your assets in the USA OR EVERY face in the world, would have to generate \$13,742.86 in today's dollar for the common man & woman to pay off your debt that is owed, and can be taken to court; for disbursal by "the government". You owe the equivalent of thirteen thousand seven hundred and forty two dollars **GENERATED BY EVERY FACE IN THE WORLD! Now, IF YOU** can wake up from your passionate embrace with death and the destruction of the nation itself/ do you think honestly that these numbers are real? Obviously, "the university driven government" has been playing monopoly with you/ and gave you their play money, for your real work. The fantasy will end, extremely soon: And the reality will be/ either "the rich" will run over you like a bulldozer runs over an ant (they will pick you clean, one at a time, until you revolt; wherein you will hear how much you owe them)/ OR you will run over the "rich" like a bulldozer runs over a car (the reality of play money demands: **WE WILL START OVER, you too**). Pick one/ because there are no other options. It is the choice of the majority, that rules a nation/ OR it is the weapons of the few, that terrorize a nation: What do you choose? WHO will you defend! There is no

To support the lies/ the government accounts were clearly ordered too: "cook the books", by asserting the debt to asset ratio was all that mattered, therefore they inflated the values of the assets, to claim more debt. If you own property and made a loan/ the collusion between banks, lenders, stock market, and all the rest, DID THE VERY SAME THING..... making it possible for the government thieves to continue with their stealing, and their manipulation of politics by hiding the debts they were creating, and silencing the people with a threat of depression: and

"all" were flattered, and took the bribe. YOU CANNOT pay the interest on the loans, YOU cannot borrow anything else, because since you cannot pay all the interest/ you cannot assert a rise in property values: therefore you have no more credit! ALL GONE, except for the amounts in government employee pensions/ and those they have guaranteed; with your money! By stripping ALL THE MONEY out of the social security system; absolutely stealing it/ by removing it from the government payroll of expenses and declaring it is a debt the people owe to themselves: NOT a government debt: **BUT THEY KEPT ALL THE INCOME, ALL THE MONEY SPENT FOR SOCIAL SECURITY, in the government accounts, AND SPENT EVERY PENNY. YOU HAVE NO social security/ its gone. And that means, "we will take theirs too". Same for all! As the young, do you really think you would have done better? THINK AGAIN**, and take a look at your arrogance, demanding video games and all the rest "that a piss brain could desire". Where is the honor in these games/ where is the honor in your hip hop and the rest? Where is your fight/ do you not line up and whine "get me into college, or I can't play the game with the rest; bowing to anything the professors demand" you are pitiful too. NOT because life is not the same in us all, NOT because all are the same level of arrogance, pride, or want/ but because truth has been left behind, for the purpose of gluttony and shame.

There are a "couple of questions" not well addressed: "What to do/ to achieve control over the rich". And how can I be so sure that the various experiments in fusion/ or the disguised intent of large particle accelerators, will end in the whole planet on fire. How to survive the impact of depression?

As to particle accelerators, the last one "that was publicly known/ was being built in texas: you are lucky, the employees recognized something of reality/ or we would not be talking today/ we would be dead. As to proof/ it was their intent to use all the power from 2 or 3 atomic power plants/ putting it into a "trained circle" half going one way/ half the other" and then cause these energies to collide in one big ball of fire. As there is nothing else to do with these things/ there is no doubt, that is what they plan to do/ as soon as they find the power; there are other methods being built to cause fusion/ some will be equally likely to cause atomic fire: simply put, everything is fuel/ therefore it cannot be put out, or controlled. Why would some continue, even if they know this? The answer is simply it is 'Satan's hole/ and their pride cannot be bought, even with their lives." As to the actual cause of ignition/ there will be no discussion: only a few would grasp it anyway: maybe only the worst of society/ it will not be given. But remember this simply; wherever **the power to run millions of homes and businesses can be directed into one single ball of fire/** There is a cause for concern, even in your mind; WHY would you allow them to gamble with the whole world? **Do not believe their lies/ it is what they intend to do. Do not believe there is anything else they can do with these systems from hell: there is nothing left for them to discover/** they are worthless. Why would every other nation on earth, NOT step in and say absolutely NO YOU SHALL NOT! WHY?

The consequence of violence is more grievous than simple destruction, violence is the decision to destroy something or someone, simply because you can. Therefore it is the violence and thereby judgment of hate, combined with its actions/ that are called devil. What then do you choose to destroy? What then have you done to the life or future of another living creature? What then will be your fate? Are you truly willing to gamble with eternity, that you are god? If so, the word FOOL cannot conceive of the tragedy that you are/ nor can you believe the extreme reality you will become. Take a look around, in america/ there is violence everywhere; from your video games & movies, to violence against each other with money, to violence against your own nation destroying everything, to violence against women and children, to violence simply from

the courthouse to the schoolyard, you have surrounded yourselves. And are growing hate, through fear.

These are not questions of survival, such as the life of a food source sacrificed so you can live. Instead these are defined by decisions that: WASTE, CONSUME, DISGRACE EACH OTHER, OR continue as practices which do intentionally (you do know) destroy the earth or treat its life forms harshly and without concern. These very gifts From GOD To our lives here on earth. YOU should be ashamed.

People do look to their time on earth and say "I FOUGHT HARD"/ they made me/ why should I care about anyone or anything but ME!

To these simply: have you not failed to hear the sounds of life, what could possibly compare? Do your eyes not see, WHAT could possibly compare; are the colors and shapes and lives not in your eyes? Have you never been touched/ or touched someone gently, have you never smelled, or tasted? Have you never moved or felt free to be yourself, and live life in your own way? Why do you compare life, with time? Why do you fail to understand, **"THE MIRACLE YOU ARE"**?

Some are of course "TOO SMART" To listen to their heart for miracles. They choose instead to measure existence by consumption, "the biggest garbage pile wins". To these, "the rest of the angry"/ WHY do you care so much what the other people say? Why do they control your life, so very much? Why do you sacrifice your life, to a humanity that lives like a vulture, "waiting to clean your bones"? WHY do you not understand life is far more than body or mind? Why do you not see a destiny far greater, "than a life with, or as a vulture"? WHY, do you not look to the life inside of you, and ask for guidance? Religion is useful for discipline. Science or the university is useful for conversation, and the intent of something better. But only the soul seeks life, only the soul understands what love means, only the soul can guide you beyond measurements into life. Therefore WHY do you demand "large piles of garbage/ to prove you win" [do you NOT throw it all away/ as soon as the others pay no more attention to you: you do indeed]. How can it be said these do not control your life? They do. Reality proves, the instant humanity is idle, most will seek games & yearn for "little tragedies, in someone else" to add excitement to their lives. So the games are simply "to do unto others"/ so that you can ridicule, complain, or expect to be in charge "of a game". If the purpose of a game is to honestly entertain and make people happy, by using your abilities (whatever they are) to give life grace & dignity, because you choose to be their blessing today. Then you have done well/ but if your purpose is to win/ is it not more clearly to make the others a loser; how shameful then, because all there is in this becomes selfishness or pride or power. All are hurtful, and a disgrace to society and life. Added to this reality is the truth, pride will then come searching for you (because you play these games), demanding from winner, your arrogance/ demanding from loser either revenge "too many times", or disrespect for yourself and others, or simple excuses and lies because you care about the game more than the lives it influenced.

The existence of your own heart, the place inside where you decide what is valued or treasured/ defines your life. What then do you value/ and how do you treasure this value by the behaviors of your life? The soul seeks only love, and purity of desire. The mind knows only measurements. The question of your identity therefore searches among these directions to assign the structure and the destiny that you will become/ spirit adds the rest.

Life is more complex than anger. Violence is the way of an animal; "they do not comprehend love". The best they can do is to appreciate your presence, your purpose in their lives, and your time spent for their lives. LOVE IS FAR MORE!

LOVE is the blessing that separates us from time, to experience "MIRACLES AND HOPE". Love is the acceptance of respect, and the duty, honor, & honesty which follows love, and then joins love to become whole, as life defined by the identity GOD Allows us to be. We are not separated from GOD We are a part of "HIS PLAN", unless we refuse. Love is the understanding that blesses us with thought, and the densities of truth that give us wisdom. Love is more than words will ever be/ therefore BE ALIVE, and not simply breathing until you die. DO UNDERSTAND, "The words of the LORD's Prayer" As found in the bible. They are a warning to you, of how and why you shall be judged. Reality does not care "if you don't believe"/ truth says clearly: these are a warning to you, of HOW YOU shall be judged.

There is NO purpose in hate. Simply it is the designation of dead or dying. Anger is separate, insisting upon a change must be made/ and a passion for life will insist upon : LEGAL, HONORABLE, AND TRUTHFUL pursuits in justice, & fair play. Education where necessary / because without understanding there is only more anger. Reality does not demand forgiveness/ rather where true & real repentance does not exist, justice will demand retribution. As a lesson to one and all/ because selfishness, or power, or any of the descents into hatred are NOT a part of justice. They are a part of punishments. An eye for an eye is not justice/ nor is cutting off a hand the answer for theft; it is undeniably UNFAIR. There is a biblical reference to chastising yourself, with extreme consequences such as these/ BUT their intent is to chastise the mind, not the body; how can you not understand? Rather if anyone does these things without cruelty, you shall be careful how you treat them. BUT IF ANY ARE intentionally and deliberately cruel/ then they do deserve exactly what they have given away from the other. Because everyday in every way, the people so afflicted do bare the marks of this violence/ and must continue their lives as best they can. Therefore treat them accordingly. You may, take their organs or their face or whatever you have proven beyond any doubt, they did to another because they chose to be cruel. It is the price of cruelty/ but shall not extend below VERY serious crimes.

The consequence of "rats" is: those who intentionally undermine the economic health of an individual, place, or nation. Are the banks, many politicians and all credit mongers not responsible for this/ you set traps, and tempt people to fall in. NO more of this. The consequence of "snakes" is: those who intentionally wait in hiding pretending they are not even there/ yet anyone who comes close is literally struck with the poison of indifference, sucked in without even the honesty "to get this over with quick". Are not the medical professions guilty of this; just go to a dentist at roughly \$1500.00 per hour/ while a great many people are not rewarded with even \$10.00 per hour for their labor. While get operated on at the hospital and it is closer to \$15,000.00 per hour: prove you are not a snake. The traitors are everywhere, plying their trade, plotting and planning to consume anything or anyone they can/ and to hell with the nation, its people, or even the world: money is their god. You are pitiful/ STAND UP AND FIND YOUR HONOR! STAND UP AND FIND YOUR RESPECT! OR DIE.

Don't bother to tell me "there are rich people/ so this is fair"/ it is not fair, and you know it. Use your government to remove the "rich people"/ and make LIFE FAIR. That is your job, and that is the purpose of honor, respect, and justice.

It occurs to me, that the issues of sending nuclear missiles to intercept an asteroid were not quite clear: clearly the appropriate response is to send a missile pack to intercept by

directing an explosion just in front of the path of the asteroid thereby letting the energy of the explosion redirect the path of the asteroid. That is the first missile, another "focus group" shaped like a single parenthesis is used to further it along its course, preferably in a non destructive path to anything else that is close or going to be coming close. It is necessary to understand if the explosion occurs behind the asteroid instead of its leading edge, that will cause a different type of spin to the object; therefore leading the object or following the object creates the effect of a "curve ball"; not a problem so long as it is calculated into the equations. If you miss and hit the asteroid causing it to become pieces/ then each of the pieces will have far less actual impact than a single piece/ and the focus group is intended to assist in redirecting the rubble to a different plan or direction; as clearly most of the rubble will be redirected anyway. A second wave is more massive headed directly into the path of the asteroid or its remaining rubble simply as one distinct explosive energy wherein the rubble or rock must do something else than simply continue on. It is important to understand the failure to understand such simple physics IS either extreme stupidity (the people offering complex solutions, are being used; because they are just playing)/ OR it is a setup by "the smart people" to propagate their demands for money and influence; by using outlandish methods to further their own purposes: simply "leave me alone/ but give me all your money and resources". Are these not traitors? The reality is as simple as batting a ball. The missile is the bat/ the ball is the asteroid. At impact of one to the other, a reaction takes place.

The lesson of resources in a man's world is "winner or loser"/ game over/ except for the coming deviations of power resulting in lies, cheats/ thieves/ whores/ prostitutes, and traitors. The reality of resources today, in a world of 7 billion people, and the tremendous reality of their needs: we will be broken and at war, if we do not protect every resource left. Today! There is only so much/ and no more: NO resources= NO work= NO life, simple as that. Take your pick. Society by vote and by constitutional decree and its authority therefrom need to control all resources as a group. This is NOT BY "employee discretion"/ but rather by real law as designed and voted upon through public participation, recognizing the future of all other life on earth is dependent upon our choices. Because the same rule applies to them, and they are dependent upon you. That makes YOU, at this moment "the judge, who will decide their fate". You are on trial, because you hold the future of humanity and life on earth, in your own hands; every single one. Can you do nothing to help? It is a lie/ everyone can DO SOMETHING! Refusal to accept this challenge is your decision to hide, or fear, or fail; and with the world at stake, you will not be forgiven. DO what you can do, even if it is so small as to hand out "business cards" with this web site on it. Do something to help, or be lost. We have no choice, either we save the earth today/ or it dies, and life with it. Because humanity did not care enough.

The unfortunate reality here is, the public especially the older people will want everything they can get/ irregardless of the cost to the next generation or life on earth: a constant, "I am going to die/ I need to buy happiness". BUT dying as an assassin; is NOT going to buy you anything buy hell and hades and Armageddon. Absolute selfishness is nothing new/ absolute pride and arrogance, "no one but me" has been around almost from the beginning/ LIARS "are a dime a dozen". Because the vast majority want slaves/ and the even bigger majority choose wealth over sanity, to "prove they are the winner/ you are the loser: worship and be jealous of me". The consequent insanity of human life throughout the world, for sure, is the battleground of whether you live or die. The question is, can you accept sanity/ and come away From being INSANE, DERANGED, JEALOUS, HATEFUL, AND JUST PLAIN EVIL? Can you? Evil is not accepting respect for all that is given you/ instead, these are the people who say "MINE, I DID THIS ALL BY MYSELF". Just look to evolution, as a guide to what is evil; it is a simple mind/ fighting to be god. If you do not change, then you will get your wish/ you will be god, and everything required for life on earth will be yours to maintain and decide. In other words the discipline of life on earth will fail/ and from every side chaos will attack you. Don't believe it, the earth will go on just as it

is, at least until you die? This of course is not a question/ it is your belief, just as you laugh at religions or other religions and their beliefs; this is your belief, and although I cannot laugh at you "a dying man or woman is not funny". I will just tell you to look at the evidence/ and quit lying, hiding, or demanding stupidity; so you can be selfish. Quit or die

Survival is ultimately limited to those who respect life and environment, and their own place in that environment by letting truth decide, instead of want or pride. The consequence of human intellect, which is selfishness/ pride/ hatred/ & violence is they do compete with you for your life. They cannot win against your soul/ but if you choose them from your heart/ then soul will leave you to your destiny. Soul is love/ but love is freedom, and you have the right to decide your own fate. Soul is love, respect, and honor, as the decisions which lead you to GOD and away from the tragic death of those who cannot accept the consequences of life: that it is not free, and eternity is not benign. The primary difference between soul & intellect in simple understanding is then either life or death; it is a choice, based not in the mind/ but as whether your soul lives, or was forced out by you. It is your heart, the place inside where values are chosen and life is decided that becomes your identity; therefore who are you? Alive or dead inside. Because this determines tomorrow/ today.

If you look to university intellect, the focus & motive is fundamental control/ power/ or pride. Control establishes "master & slave"/ or more simply they consider themselves beyond equal and deserve to be your master/ you must then be slave. Power assembles the weapons to destroy/ tempt/ or propagate lies, delusion, and criminal intent to manipulate; thereby creating confusion in the majority, so the university fool can play with you/ with your resources/ and your life: it is the job of the expert to confuse you (only they have an answer/ follow them)/ it is the media who deliberately take this confusion and propagate it into disaster. Don't think so: even you can understand the fire on the sun, recreated here would be bad/ it doesn't take a genius; but they don't understand it! Lost in stupidity and arrogance, they are working hard to burn you to death. How about evolution which then became "we can mutilate anything we want/ because evolution will fix it". Thereby a guillotine to chop off your head and theirs, to grow shit inside/ but they don't understand it. Or maybe cloning, stem cell research and the rest: nothing wrong with that? Except they have no clue/ they will never discover any true clue except what has been given to them by me: because the keys to hell, were promised, and now delivered. But even so, the truth will evade them so long as GOD Demands it shall be so. If you fail to stop genetic research in all areas/ then to Armageddon you go. Feel free to disbelieve/ it is your life, it is your destiny; but because it is also the future and reality of life on earth; having come to understand the consequences at least by what could happen [compete chaos in life], I tell you true, NO MERCY shall you be given. To hades you will go/ to serve even the latrine that is beneath the damned. Believe what you wish/ but remember eternity is coming for you. The list is very long about the failures of men, and the part university graduates play; broken down, it becomes the story of the criminally insane, and fundamentally organized crime: and for what? A few numbers without meaning, in a race to see who can be the biggest glutton on earth. You have chased your toys, and you win; hell is coming/ if you will not change. Why? To bury themselves in pride; the consequence then becoming as if an excrement or excretion of violence/ disease, and the extreme & utter failure of nature itself; because you cannot truly be proud until you remove GOD from your life. Therefore pride causes you to attack the others/ pride forces you into hell and hades and Armageddon. Therefore pride must be removed/ or you fail. This too is a price of survival/ pride ends.

Find your life back. Find your respect. Find your soul, and again return to love, honesty, honor of living, and the duty of protecting life itself; not destroying it. Soul is about dignity, respect, & discipline accepted and achieved for the sake of all life/ especially yours. Who then are you? Alive? Or dying in disgrace? Are you wealthy (at least in theory)? Do you intend to fight to keep your pride? Do you intend to fight to keep your want and consumption? Do you intend to sell your life and your eternity, for your greed and selfishness? What is your answer.

There is a need to suggest the direction and possibilities of this coming year with regard to the trial and the realities at hand. For the economy to continue, you must again borrow more than 10 trillion dollars in all probability: one million dollars each per TEN million people/ or one hundred thousand dollars per each of one hundred million people. Why would it be less than last year (is that not about how much was borrowed: DO look it up, and ask questions)/ it will not be less, the bankrupt always need more when they try to fix credit with more credit, and you have no money to pay. If the "government accountants" are not lying, there is enough in the pension funds of government, & railroad employees to pretend for perhaps almost two years, IF your creditors let the nation slide, and you simply get 6 months or so of leeway before you are thrown in "the street": truly all gone! It is gone any way/ but this is potentially usable. BUT if you don't use it to fix the nation/ it will be used to sell the nation itself to foreigners, as this amount will only buy a little time; and creditors always want "something more secure than numbers/ they want things". It is clear and certain the foreigners will attempt to claim more of the country as time passes; soon most of the others will not take your money, and to "cash in"/ they are coming here to claim real resources, and take away everything but your "pretty coffins/ you call a house". Which of course you will not be able to maintain in taxes, or utilities, or anything else. The economy will crash completely **if you are lucky**, very soon, along with the stock market and the rest/ so that something is left. Some small amount that can be used to grow the nation again. Either way, economic failure is absolutely certain, and it will not be more than 2 years away to complete and absolute failure. Too severe/ this is america/ can't happen here, "the land where money from anybody, buys anything". You can look at the 29 depression/ but a more realistic look is the Palestine nation. Because like those called Palestine, you have been selling your property and your rights to "obscure corporations" that have been offering a "deal too good to be true/ a deal too good to pass up". In Palestine before it became again Israel: the wealthy Jews in America primarily bought every property in what was called Palestine/ and let those people stay by renting very cheaply. Sell them the house, and live cheap "no consequences"/ until the new landlord threw them all out. YOU have taken credit, and done the very same thing to yourselves, giving "the new landlord" the right to take it all away; because it was easy. Unless this trial gives you the buoyancy necessary to retain some little value, because the people desire to see it through to its end/ and become WE THE PEOPLE . Your fate will be no different; already you owe beyond your imagination/ and if you don't stand together, all your machines and resources will disappear. If you pass by the trial/ you will have only your weapons of mass destruction. If you pass by this trial/ then the majority will declare war on somebody/ because pride in america is so high, that better they die/ than you be left with depression and economic collapse: "let's take what we want". It is not likely the nation will survive. After you are heavily embedded in probably Iran and potentially others; the other power countries will pounce on you. Do you not have to be stopped? If you are not, then the americans will continue, because pride and want are terrible enemies of the people here. The current market forces in grains will collapse as well. Gold and silver should rise simply because they are the long term "run back/ we trust this to be money" money. Foods could go scarce for a variety of reasons. Oil will continue to drop/ but that is only because america can not afford it any longer. If ethanol production does not stop/ then in 3 years there will be water wars: there is NO WATER for this. All you will do, is make the nation a desert, by drawing down all the water, which will then cause the plants and trees to dry up. The military will find its replacement troops because the economy will force it to be so. Therefore having been bolstered by a country demanding something be done/ and a reality that every leader throughout history, will try to redirect from itself to another

target/ means an expanded war is on your horizon unless you stop it: Iran will become a target, almost certainly, because they will claim a "moral high ground/ even though it is nothing but excrement to suggest it is so". They are fools, asking to be targeted and hit first in any atomic assault/ or if any terrorist attacks anyone with a weapon of mass destruction: but that does not mean "if you got one/ they can't have one"/ that is just bastard diplomacy. And on and on and on. You will continue to lose the ocean incubators of life/ you will continue to pollute/ its just an endless list that ends critically AS HELL ON EARTH, PLUS ARMAGEDDON BESIDES.

THE FOUNDATION

WE THE PEOPLE of the United States, in order to form a more perfect union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common defense, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this Constitution for the United States of America.

THIS is trial 06 MR 726 filed in Champaign Country Court, Urbana IL 61802

THE PROMISE

THAT FREEDOM SHALL BE OUR TRUTH, AND LIFE WILL BE OUR WAY. DEFINED BY THE EXISTENCE OF OUR OWN VOICES, WE ARE THE REALITY OF OUR PURPOSE & THE ESSENCE OF LIFE'S DESIRE. TO BE, A NATION OF EQUALS/ A NATION DESIGNED BY THE HOPE OF INDEPENDENCE/ A NATION WHERE LIBERTY BELIEVES IN ME, EACH ONE. FROM HOPE & LIFE, AND PURPOSE; OUR INTENT IS HAPPINESS FOR ALL. FROM DISCIPLINE & LIFE & DUTY, OUR DEMAND IS REPEATED IN THE VERY SIMPLE WORDS: LET JUSTICE BE FOR ME/ FOR US! FROM RESPECT, THE ESSENCE OF RESPONSIBILITY AND THE DESTINY OF FAIR PLAY; WE THE PEOPLE, BECOMES A PLEDGE TO EACH OTHER, THAT THE VALUE OF OUR LIVES, & THE TREASURE THAT IS OUR FUTURE.

James Frank Osterbur versus State of Illinois & the IL IRS

THE REALITY

TODAY, we are threatened from every side. Today, those who rule over us/ not govern us, HAVE set such things in motion, that not only our nation lives under the constant threat of true & real extinction/ but the world as well. THIS IS THE REALITY WE MUST CHANGE/ OR WE DIE.

The advertizement

The web site www.justtalking.info is a trial filed in court, and currently awaiting its day, and your judgment. The development of disciplined and easy to understand information is offset with deliberate attacks on just about every aspect of American society. This is balanced with descriptions from which you will find information to attack me as well: making the fight, one of more equal dimensions/ thereby eliminating your need to be defensive first. This trial is about humanity and life on earth/ a description of whether we live or die. Therefore it is necessary that

your primary focus MUST be upon the truth, the reality, and the consequence of these words/ rather than you or me. What happens if the gambling ends in failure/ do we really want to die? It is a guarantee to you, that you will find something to be angry about. It is a demand of the conversation, that you will also search for things to confront me with, and I have provided them: or other problems will erupt instead. The reality of life on earth, however hinges on the evidence that is necessary to be displayed as this trial establishes itself; and the decisions that WE THE PEOPLE shall make therefrom. These will either save this nation, & preempt a world crisis/ OR let the world be destroyed: simply because YOU didn't care enough. The conversation about me is irrelevant to this reality/ the conversation about you is irrelevant to this reality/ BUT the consequence of all this trial conceives and asks to be determined, shall become a destiny for life on earth. It is live or die/ I can prove it, this document examines why! The text is long/ the companion links are also long/ but your life is worth a few moments: "isn't it"? In exchange, YOU WILL LEARN, far more than you expect; about life, reality, eternity, and much more.

The INTRODUCTION

FAIR PLAY designates a clear & certain reality SHALL extend from one side, as a consequence of respect for the other side. The opportunity for Honor reciprocates, and only then does the battles begin. This TRIAL is designed as a confrontation by conversation/ thereby a war, by the simple truth lives will be saved or lost; and it is a fight by definition. The battleground of fair play and conversation is "NO hiding/ everything on display: make your decision". The outline of battle plans are simple expressions: developed in a legal courtroom, to establish a clear & concise understanding of the threats we face as a state, a nation, and a world; the courtroom primarily to establish truth, and penalty to liars. From here a public media courtroom is intended to examine & determine the public, social, world, and life consequences of these realities and truths that have been investigated within the courtroom, to experience our reality, by the words of those who defend us/ or threaten life on earth. A series of "soft targets" are used, and will be used as necessary, to dispense with the common ridicule and fundamental arrogance of humanity/ by wearing down the ammunition and intent of blatant despotism, by discovering no one is perfect: NO ONE has a right to rule. Only LAW & JUSTICE as decided by WE THE PEOPLE together as one, deserve to rule. Thereby we the people, do intend to rule our state, and our nation, and present the world itself as a true possibility of law. As you read, you will be pushed out of complacency/ because significant change must occur for you to survive. Therefore "new comprehension's about the journey we participate in as life are presented," to undermine your composition, and disturb the lies. Spiritual existence beyond the control of man/ is defined, and you are going to decide what is true. The foundation of critical interest is assigned by fundamental truth, NOT social influences/ thereby the reality of soul, comes as the evidence defined within "NOT of society, or its purposes; but of life"; and you must decide for yourself, not from what someone tells you to think. A balance point comes, when the failure of human intellect meets the stupidity of human reality and truth; thereby law becomes critical, and reality ceases to be "a mutilation of selfishness and power". The foundation created to do this work, is created therefrom by a true and composite reality: that defines our situation, and DEMANDS, if any of the evidence presented CAN be developed to prove LIFE ON EARTH is nearing extinction, or can be exterminated by humanity: **THEN these things shall be changed, IN SUCH A WAY, and with all necessary speed; that these threats no longer exist. Truth decides/ humanity does not. Humanity learns!** Therefore by summation, we will create a decision by the purpose and desires of our lives/ that will fundamentally decide our fate, our future, & our lives. Like it or not, "TOGETHER WE GO, either for life or death/ because we are

too many, for any other way. We cannot escape reality/ and if reality is going to kill us; then change must occur, or time will end life on earth. DO NOT hide, today: the world itself is our own courtroom/ and humanity WILL decide its own fate, in this very time and place. **COME, AND DEFEND YOUR WORLD! COME, AND BRING YOUR EVIDENCE, YOUR HEART, & ALL THAT IS NEEDED FOR TRUTH TO SURVIVE: THE BATTLE IS LIFE OR DEATH. WHOSE SIDE ARE YOU ON. CHOOSE!** Mail evidence for court, directly to me/ the address is listed herein.

Truth agrees, I am not your leader/ I am not your savior/ I am not your enemy, prosecutor, responsible for your mess or the fact you have made decisions that will cause you to enter hell & Armageddon if you do not change. I am the plaintiff/ because it is necessary, and because if I must I will cross-examine whosoever I please: period. YOU will bring the evidence, and you will present and explain/ YOU will decide if you live or die, NOT me. My reality is quite simple: most will blame me for causing the lies to fail/ find me guilty of their religious nightmares; making themselves believe it is then "ok to kill me". **That makes you the people who desire life in peace and love; responsible for making this trial happen.** Irregardless, I will never change: GOD DECIDES, not me. Pray for yourselves/ you need it. I will pray for you too.

I know those of you who want peace and honest happiness, are waiting for someone to "just swoop down, and dry every tear: changing the world in an instant". What you forget is your own personal freedoms: without an honest and honorable heart and soul, nothing of peace and happiness will survive. Therefore it is your own decisions that allow this to happen. Reality sees you dying/ because YOU do not care enough. Truth visits you, to assure and help you understand; if YOU simply turn to respect and honor, if you truly change and live for love and choose for life; then everything that is lovely and beautiful will become your world. But if you do not/ if you hide/ or just whine, then everything you are today will intensify until you die. You are no longer sheep to be led/ you are a decision inside yourself, that will become life itself, because you did care enough/ or death because you do not care enough: your decision not mine. This trial is important, because time is running out, and nothing else will come; only death. YOU must choose life/ because you have prepared for death, and the men who lead you will accomplish it. This trial is a seed placed among you; what you do with it, now becomes your future. **YOU are responsible**, because life is not a game/ and eternity is not benign, you must learn. (Colored statement is Not a part of this filling ,it is a statement from life). I am through writing to you and to the court/ and will only respond as I see fit. Good prayers to you.

A letter to the court

After trial receives its hearing date/ then it is necessary to file motions accordingly: for trial lawyers to work for the people/ and for the expenses of trial. & for subpoena rights to summon witnesses for trial if necessary.

Then motions to include a moratorium on all fusion experiments. A moratorium on all genetic experimentation. A moratorium on all debt foreclosures. A moratorium on all new credit/ a motion for complete financial disclosure of government practices; both state and federal. A motion for the court to participate and provide the advertizing for this trial. And a motion to pay for the travel expenses as needed, for those who will be presenting evidence, either for or against.

Then there will be motions to limit the presentation of evidence to 3 tiers of consideration/ with time constraints on each one, such as 3, eight hour days; two to present, and one to conclude cross-examination and discussion per topic. The decision to be made is a simple one: the evidence is true or false due to a specific reason. The risk it presents is either life-threatening/ nation threatening/ or world threatening: or not! Choose. If it threatens/ IT WILL BE CHANGED.

The issues of national interest in a state trial are addressed by their reality and truth: WE, the state of ILLINOIS , use the money provided by the national government; it is their duty to insure it has value. The national currency as was depicted in the federal reserve .gov site table L.5 total liabilities and assets of the USA , can easily be proven worthless, too many numbers for debt/ we cannot pay them off in a thousand years. Too many numbers for assets, the last number I remember (after 3 trillion dollars was moved from the debt column to the asset column) was 109 trillion dollars= #363,333.00 dollars per face in america: about two years ago. We must know if the money has value/ because it is useless to attack the financial problems of the state of IL with useless money.

The issues of fusion or (the fire of the sun)/ or more clearly atomic structures burning. Means simply if they get fusion on earth/ since everything is atomic structure [EVERYTHING] then we cannot put out the fire, EVERYTHING IS FUEL! No possibility to control or extinguish/ therefore NO fusion experimentation of any kind/ and the removal of any possibility to experiment at all. MUST be done/ therefore through governments and world courts and united nations this is a moratorium worldwide. This is specifically aimed at particle accelerators & laser experiments across the world/ but not limited to either. Until proven otherwise.

The issues of genetic mutilation/ or nature being crucified. Cannot stand, NATURE IS THE GENETIC STRUCTURE, and fools and idiots are playing with it as a toy. There can be no allowance, to put every life on earth at risk, for a few. There can be NO ACCEPTANCE of any right by any life on earth to risk the death and mutilation of us all, simply because they want to play, want pride, or want power; NOT EVEN to help the other people. Because these things are a VERY REAL and VERY DISTINCT THREAT to us all: AND CANNOT BE PROVEN OTHERWISE. We have nothing but genetic structure to keep us alive/ who then has a right to attack your life, by playing god, with your most basic treasure, and the value of every life on earth. Do you want the body of a worm/ only genetic structure decides; how then do you allow fools to play with body and mind and the whole world. There is NO EXCUSE/ there can be NO experimentation/ NO mutilation/ NO whining or crying. The life of earth is at stake, and NO ONE is allowed to attack our very body and mind. Too late means nature in chaos! Are you going to fix it? Fool, insane, genocide by absolute failure of society and man; **how pathetic you are.** Clearly a threat to every life on earth. A MORATORIUM across the world/ a complete and permanent end to it. Prove you shall not kill us all/ the food we eat/ EVERYTHING. Prove it/ or you shall be made to stop.

The issues of money, particularly the national currency are foundation realities that cannot be dismissed, because they do distinctly affect the people of IL. If it is proven the dollar has been inflated, devalued, disgraced, & defeated/ as does the evidence show. Then whether a man

holds a single dollar/ or a billion dollars/ they have the same value/ because a worthless dollar is a worthless dollar. Nothing of financial decisions resting with the state of IL can be resolved until the dollar is known: real, or a joke!

THESE ARE THE INITIAL WEAPONS AND ARGUMENTS HEADING INTO COURT; ESTABLISH AND USE THEM. **THEREIN THE TRIAL GOES ON, WITH OR WITHOUT ME.** DO NOT BE PUSHED/ WE ARE THE GOVERNMENT, AND WE DO DEMAND THE ANSWERS WE NEED FOR OUR LIVES: BECAUSE THE STATE, THE NATION, AND THE WORLD ARE AT RISK.

That said, should the dollar be found insolvent/ you will then present motions for a moratorium on all foreign ownership, all foreign investment, all bankruptcy or banking acquisitions, all sales to foreigners, etc. NOTHING leaves the country (except food, or people), until all is resolved. This is so the holders of fake money, or fake title, or illegal possession [not a citizen of the USA] cannot steal from the country anymore. I do not call them thieves/ the thieves are within government and the banking industries; but we the people did not agree to give the country away! This will end; While WE THE PEOPLE decide how to proceed. The sovereignty rights of a nation cannot be dismissed.

The issues arise of: how to repay the foreigners? The answer will be with processed goods/ NO raw materials but food, will be allowed out/ unless an equal amount of raw materials comes in. The primary method of repayment will be the work and the materials involved in such things as pollution control and environmental repair: such as scrubbers for coal-fired plants/ etc. THIS IS YOUR BEGINNING TO MENDING THE DAMAGES DONE. IT IS NOT NEGOTIABLE, YOU WILL REPAIR THE ENVIRONMENT, AND HELP ALL PREPARE **FOR THE FUTURE OF LIFE ON EARTH**, NOT ITS DEATH. IF THEY REFUSE ENVIRONMENTAL REPAIRS/ THEN THE DEBT IS CANCELED: NO MORE, YOU WILL NOT PAY. IF YOU OWE MORE, YOU WILL INSTALL "FOR THE FUTURE DEVICES, AS SEEMS GOOD AND USABLE; SUCH AS WINDMILLS FOR ELECTRIC GENERATION."

Food and water are every bodies concern. To account for these needs, and to establish a working society during the "cleanup of this mess"/ the government {WE THE PEOPLE} shall issue to themselves, debt cards limited to usage for food, water, utilities, and a specified amount for rent. Every body gets the very same amount/ we are equal, you get the same. No exceptions/ you get the same. This is your interim money/ until you have chosen how to proceed. The amount to be provided for these specific items are equal to 50% of "the 2005 annual income per worker in america: divided accordingly". There is no free money/ you cannot "collect cash"/ every "dime" you use will be accounted for by your signature. You will work with these numbers/ simply because it is foolish to spend your time arguing about nothing. It is not free money/ but it is money earned for hours worked, as forty hours per week/ and it applies only to citizens of the USA. One of the main jobs is recycling/ and would include cities, etc buying the machinery and returning free insulation to those who bring in the paper products, plastics, and clothes for this use: cellulose or paper insulation is widely available/ do more. If there is no work, then these will be paid for assisting in the work of rebuilding the government called we the people, according to its needs. The better jobs go to those workers who have been working the most hours; they have first rights/ and you will educate those others who will be used in their place. No one will be "cut off"/ but that does not mean, you can have any job you want. You will provide soup kitchens, etc/ for those who are not citizens: be fair/ they are just as important as you, just as human; BE FAIR. If there is any question as to who pays or who loses, it is the bank or lending institutions. They always knew the day would come when

people were going to lose much/ today it is their turn, did they not directly participate in creating this mess? They did indeed/ intending to be vultures, and pick you clean: return their message to them.. As to all business: you will effectively be "communist" for one year/ while this mess is resolved. All receipts, and all payments for supplies will go through a "we the people accounting fund". Accounting firms will bid for the job of oversight on a per so many individuals basis. These will collect the "money" and they will pay the bills, within two weeks. This is to keep the businesses running. This is also to refine the knowledge of each business and **determine who** has been cheating, stealing, and extorting from the others. The end result will be, the new IRS will be a community driven accounting method/ while the few needed from the old IRS will be given auditing jobs over these. Those who prove worthy/ not those in positions of power now. Anything else can wait/ or it is presented in alternate courts for consideration. No debts will be paid, NO credit will be given/ anyone caught cheating will go directly to a work farm style prison. DO YOUR PART.

THIS IS YOUR BEGINNING FOR BETTER! SHARE THE WORK, AND EDUCATE THE OTHERS. OPEN THE DOOR TO PATENTS, AND DROP ALL EXPENSES; THAT NEW IDEAS MAY FLOURISH, TO HELP YOU IN THE DAYS AHEAD.

The foundation of every society is its need. The strength of every ruler "rich or government" is in controlling the resources and access, that are necessary to meeting those needs. The true purpose of money, is to reward the worker, and present him or her with the honor of their achievements. The true purpose of greed, is to steal these achievements, and claim them as "the LIAR" you are. Business exists as an opportunity to let those with a plan/ lead those without a plan. Leadership is the association we give to those who prove they can resolve a conflict; either for good or bad/ so long as "SOMETHING is done".

THESE ARE THE FUNDAMENTALS OF EVERY SOCIETY.

BUILDING A NEW SOCIETY REQUIRES A NEW UNDERSTANDING.

The strength of every society is its respect for resources/ and then its people; no resources means simply no life. The foundation of wealth and the right to govern is defined by justice and equality/ NOT wealth or control: therefore the people must control these with limits. Justice demands the law be chosen by the people/ the law shall then decide how these people choose to control their own behaviors: within the protection of constitutional limits. Equality demands an equal & fair opportunity to participate: because the knowledge is shared/ the natural and educational resources of a nation are owned by its people, and therefrom governed by law; as they direct. The critical intent of every purpose and definition of law is "**to PROTECT LIFE, ENVIRONMENT, & HAPPINESS**".

From here, the ability of every worker decides their own fate/ but there shall be limits/ these limits or opportunities SHALL be controlled by constitutional guarantees. And these guarantees shall not be touched, for intervals not exceeding 25 years. Even then, a constitutional guarantee belongs to the people of the nation/ and only they can change it by a vote required of more than 90% acceptance by the people and their vote.

As is clearly shown by the American tragedy of the day/ the currency of every nation shall be fixed to a population count, and something REAL (such as gold)/ that does assert and defend:

this is real. NOT the fantasy of numbers and lies as is america today. Controlled by constitutional decree, and held in trust by the people, this then shall not be changed: NOT EVER.

The opportunities of business are as you will wish them to be/ within the understanding: every generation has needs, & you may not murder the future, for your own gluttony, laziness, selfishness, want or pride. **If you fail, the earth fails with you!**

The reality of leadership is an ability to examine, investigate, distribute, and identify critical problems & solutions as necessary. DO NOT judge/ listen! Do not continue in your stupidity, DO what wisdom allows; or do nothing, until truth finds a way. RESPECT YOURSELF/ RESPECT ALL LIFE/ AND RESPECT

GOD !!!

SIMPLY PUT, WORDS have prepared knowledge, understanding, & wisdom for the purpose of your decision. A trial has been created and includes everything necessary for you to investigate, examine, & determine your needs, reality and truth, for the future and now. The consequence of your own decisions cannot be discarded/ but they can be mediated, and your honesty, honor, discipline, courage, and respect, CAN repair life and environment for a peaceful and happy future. The reality is: you have become "as gods" over the earth now/ but instead of rejoicing, reality proves you must now use wisdom and search for truth, dealing honestly with all life/ respecting all things and life: or your own failures will quickly drive you to extinction. That is a choice you will make.

The discipline of honesty describes all pride as the assumption of "an insignificant human excuse" to override common sense and reality/ and therefrom demand stupidity shall rule life on earth; it is little more. Here we additionally learn: the essence of want is selfishness/ the essence of pride is a purpose to call yourself god/ the essence of power, a relationship called master and slave/ the essence of greed, simply; I will prove you are worthless/ the essence of lust is simply, you don't matter/ the essence of lazy, simply you are my puppet. When two or more of these combine, the result then grows into: the essence of hate, YOU don't respect me/ the essence of violence, you believe I am LESS than you/ the essence of jealousy, I have failed & you are the only trophy I have; or the only slave left, to worship me/ the essence of perversion is, I can make you SAD too/ the essence of a thief, I deserve MORE/ the essence of rape, its your fault; because you rejected me/ the essence of terrorism & religious fanatics, similarly: we have a duty "to our fantasies"/ & the essence of fear conceives of terror & religion in similar terms as well: "a terrorist, I have lost, life is over, I hate everything" and a religious fanatic "I will descend into hell/ THEREFORE, I will earn my way out".

In a world facing every imaginable crisis, these are the images of man, as he has carved out his place in history. These are the majority influences upon society and environment/ and they will not be changed easily. As a consequence, reality says: no opportunity to sustain life on earth exists with men! ONLY women hold a separate key, as yet not known. Hope truly, that they can do a better job leading society to life/ only then does human existence survive. If they cannot,

then truth becomes a human decision/ & fate becomes the essence & purity of your want; it is a guaranteed HELL & ARMAGEDDON.

On a personal level, I am truly appalled and amazed at the common human expression: called sheep! With barely a sound, entire flocks are born/ because so very few accept the courage to stand on their own decision/ so few are willing to work & live for understanding, so that truth; and NOT fear or surrender will lead them. The day has come when fear and surrender is not enough/ not from man, woman, or child. Today, either you learn to invest in the essence of truth/ rather than the constant descent into want or pride. Today, truly you must learn that reality is not a game, & life is not a toy, & even eternity is an invitation to you. Because if you don't, the earth dies/ nature is crucified (including you), & buried in countless HORRIFIC events/ while HELL consumes billions, and they the very last one.

The essence & investigation of truth is the conception of life beyond the simple existence of self; it is the element of a journey, and a destiny, and a duty to ascend from simple; within knowledge & understanding, to graduate where only wisdom can reveal truth. Truth is then the work created when a decision is deliberately formed; instead of an action or reaction allowed. Life is the composite drawing of 3 distinct complex relationships at work: DESIRE "I will pay"/ THOUGHT, "I have discarded competition & comparison", and have become an element of existence beyond self/ and PURPOSE "I will believe, therefore I shall do". SPIRITUAL LIFE only begins when you have made the choice to enter these relationships with honesty, honor, & respect. Only then in the truth of love, as a beginning heartbeat refined by a relationship that shares & cares, & endures; does creation allow "the exchange of gifts". LOVE is your blessing, BLESSED with even greater realities and truths because of these gifts. Love is the spiritual removal of barriers that grant the "building of eternal life". It is not free/ rather it is up to you to create for yourself, from the possibilities inside; each one. **GOD Grants eternity/** but you build it.

Reality and truth now dictate, YOU must build the world, you will live in from here on in time, as well. NO MORE can nature simply defend you by its own creations, disciplines, & ways/ YOU as humanity have succeeded in over-coming nature. Therefore NOW YOUR DECISIONS, of today and forever, are the future of tomorrow and today. If you fail to respect this new reality, LIFE DIES; & hell comes instead. The days of plenty are over/ unless you do grow up, and pay the price for happiness. The days of HORROR, are just beginning, if you fail.

This is not said to make you fear. This is understanding and truth at work, establishing an appropriate intensity to the decisions of this day. Can you bring back the dead to life;; entire eco-systems lost, because the chain of life is broken? NO you cannot. Can you replace ANY resource lost? NO you cannot. Can you live without water/ will there not be WAR? There shall, with a ferocity unparalleled in history. **EVERYTHING truly is "A THE EDGE**, of life or death"/ and if you will not turn away; if you will not change; or if you refuse to let women lead: then terror & fear will consume every second of the day/ & horrific visions will chase you continually in the night. **Turn away from hell/ change/ take a new direction: It is your choice today/ BUT** very soon, "like a grave" you will be sealed in a fate that cannot be changed. For once in human history; CHOOSE WISDOM, APPLY TRUTH, and stop being insane.

NOT YET FILED IN COURT:

IN BRIEF; The above trial represents a foundation laid in the removal of fears from the people/ and the establishment of trial as a basis for the creation of peace & government of the people. The critical reality that is beyond the common descriptions of man in government is: That society exists in the realization of we are all participants, all have distinct desires and hopes, all have simple needs that can be met with understanding and purposes that are fair and just. Therefore we begin is the critical associations that in truth, the government of this USA is literally the promises we, or more correctly the framers of the constitutional documents; and the people accepted intentionally with the blood and time that is their own lives. There is no government called man/ there is only the government of truth, as described by the promises we have made to each other. The corruption of those who believe this can be trampled and controlled by employees of government, is to be removed.

Established by trial, the foundation complaint in brief: That we/ I do not suggest that the elected official/ or those employees who do their job, are in any way subjected "to my own designs or desires/ but are held to justice/ and the foundations that are the government and in charge of their work." Therein it is only proper and fair to underscore and establish: that although the common needs of a government run by people are defined by taxation and those who select to do what the people require of their government, by vote/ the reality is, MOST government officials and employees: have completely lost their way/ and must be removed. It is believed and stated: these employees and officials HAVE INDEED, driven this state into bankruptcy! While it is not up to the common citizen to say what will be done/ or even what the taxes shall be: because power is in our vote. **IT IS HOWEVER COMPLETELY TRUE, THE POWER OF THE ELECTED OFFICIAL OR EMPLOYEE DOES NOT EXTEND TO MAKING US ALL BANKRUPT/ DOES NOT EXTEND TO HIDING THE NECESSARY INFORMATION FROM US TO UNDERSTAND AND KNOW WHAT THEY ARE DOING/ DOES NOT EXTEND TO THE THREATS AND EXTERMINATION OF NATURE: OF LIFE, AS IS CLEARLY AND DELIBERATELY THE REALITY OF THIS NATION AS A WHOLE: through the existence of weapons of mass destruction, genetic mutilation, and a host of other damnable excuses for power.**

It is because the IDIOTS AND THE DEFILED, have managed to obtain power over the common citizen that these arguments and this trial exists. It is because the university influence has disgraced and disrespected life, and the process of human dignity and integrity/ that absolute cause to believe the evidence of extinction is now in human hands. It is because the stupidity of failure and dysentery and disease/ that the whole world sits at the edge of Armageddon. A biblical word, but its meaning is simple: man in charge of the world/ his mind in charge of life or death. While it is still early in the disintegration of life from the planet/ the consequences of your choices could not be more clear: as defined in the sites given here, THE FOUNDATION OF MEN, Has given you resource loss at a rate that expects WAR and annihilation to begin in no less than 10 years. Because at that time, all your critical resources will be gone. Including water to drink/ air to breathe/ an ocean to fish/ plants and animals to eat/ and a planet to live on. Because you don't care enough to make the distinct choices that are required for life to survive; gamble and you die/ because you will lose, it is a guarantee. Women are going to rule/ or you are going to die. Not because women are better/ but because women are different/ therefore a different outcome is expected, and it is their turn. Unless they themselves refuse.

Therein in brief, this is the footing trial for dramatic and real change for the USA/ and demonstrates what will be achieved in this world, after the USA is changed, OR that life will

soon end/ because YOU cannot support any more people; and without woman's acceptance/ there will soon be billions more. There is no species, there is no resource, there is no anything on this planet that will not soon be attacked, because want will demand it. Because every man assumes it is necessary for him to take whatever he can get: or the women will not want him/ and he will find no success. Therefore reality says in absolute fact; that new methods of behavior between man and woman **MUST COME**, or you die. Therefore truth in reality says; want must be removed, so that success becomes life and peace and happiness and freedom; or you shall not survive. The existence of evidence already in place, **PROVES BEYOND ANY DOUBT/** that without change, you shall **WORLD WAR**. The existence of truth states; if you world war/ the planet and everything in it **WILL DIE FROM ALL YOUR WEAPONS OF MASS EXTINCTION**. The existence of truth in reality demands: **IF YOU WILL NOT STOP CRUCIFYING NATURE/** you will get what you do deserve: **STOP IT NOW**, or prepare for **HELL**.

There are **NO ISSUES IN ME OF COLOR, OR THE REST/** your survival is your problem not mine/ therefore this does not exist as a part of my own truth; do not be so stupid.

In the same way as "blacks and whites blame each other for the problems that exist in society, the reality is those who have the greatest amounts of money blame those who hold the largest debts for all the problems in society. Both are equally to blame/ they are the same. Because both have chosen to hold these positions because they have **NO** discipline or respect for life or society. The debtor says to him or herself: **I WANT**, and **I DON'T CARE/** let the others be my slave. The wealthy says to him or herself: **I WANT**, and **I DON'T CARE/** let the others be my slave. The reality is simply **NO RESPECT** for the lives, or the value of society, or the purposes of life in love/ honor/ or happiness: **BOTH** simply exist for selfishness. Both simply define life by how much they can control and use the others; they are identical twins. One simply "fell on one side of the line/ the other fell on the opposite side of the line: life exists beyond these measurements which means simply, both are deceived by the mind and body, worshipping luxury and gluttony and graft as their companions of choice. The trouble and tragedy of today is the result of the wealthy/ because their greed, and their lust, and their influence has bought the politics of today. The wealthy assumed that stealing would be good for them/ because in your depression/ they intend to continue stealing everything they can get. **THEY ARE WRONG**. The debtor blames all the rest, "for not giving them everything their pride wanted; so they had to do it, because otherwise they had to change; and they refused". The critical truth to all social descriptions of wealth is a happy society/ is a wealthy society, so long as the needs are met, plus a little more. Those who work together for the benefit of all, understand that we are in this environment together/ and today, the world has changed enough to prove: **EITHER WE RESPECT EACH OTHER/** or there will be **WAR, AND THE END OF THIS EARTH**. Your promises are dead/ your reality is, "the elderly designed the rewards of this day"/ and do not deserve a penny; unless the young will give them mercy. Not all, most just wanted a life as "good as they could get"/ what's wrong with that? The answer is, you sold the children's lives to get it/ and didn't care. You will share the work/ because you must share it to survive. You will share the truth, and the consequences will be, that you work together for the benefits and happiness of all/ or you die.

The solution to all your economic problems is simply **STOP THE LIES**, and let **TRUTH** decide how best to proceed. **STOP THE STEALING**, and let reality govern who get to keep what {fully

understanding, those who worked hard and saved or invested honestly for life and for society, are above the rest. BUT KNOWING FOR SURE, that money is the reality of what you personally do for society, money is the gift of society to you, for your contribution in personal work, and their thank you, to say to you: you may rest for a while, we appreciate the work done. In no way can this be considered more than "lets say one million dollars, after a lifetime of work has been done; where the common person makes on average no less than 30 thousand dollars" there are limits}. STOP THE CHEATING, and be honest with life, respect each other/ AND QUIT RAPING, ASSASSINATING THE UNBORN AND THE CHILDREN, AND QUIT DESTROYING THE FUTURE.

It Ain't A hard concept to understand! DO IT OR DIE. BECAUSE IF YOU DON'T, then why do you deserve to live? The answer is, it is only fair, that you reap the rewards you deserve/ because you didn't care; there will be no mercy for you either.

I do not prosecute your lives, neither do I cause you any distress from the decisions that I have made. This is a decision to intervene in your economic disaster/ by giving you the opportunity, and insisting upon the decision: that you look at your reality and fix it/ before it turns into chaos. These are YOUR problems/ chosen by the consequences of YOUR decisions of the past. You failed as a society, because you "took the bribe/ and kept your mouth shut: telling all others to do the same". In the same way as your decisions in economics are coming like a storm upon your heads/ THE REALITY, of your weapons of mass destruction/ THE TRUTH of your crucifixion of life, through genetic mutilations/ and THE CONSEQUENCE of your blatant and severe lack of caring about the earth, the environment, the life, the resources, or anything else: is, either you change NOW/ or you die. Death is not a threat/ it is your reality, the consequence of your current truths. If you hide/ if you continue to lie/ or if you just don't care enough to survive, Then you will get what you deserve/ and you will inherit the reality of what you chose: "the penalties for destroying GOD'S GOOD EARTH" !

Your religions (the rules and sacrifices you make to yourselves/ to feel comforted about death) will not save you/ they are your decisions, NOT to accept simple BELIEF IN GOD ! And live accordingly. Belief is not a rule/ not a religion, it is the purpose of your life, as defined by your own desires to be closer to YOUR CREATOR THE GOD WHO GAVE YOU LIFE, AND WHO DOES LOVE YOU, EVEN TODAY. These words and this opportunity is about your survival, because **GOD LOVES YOU.**

But do remember this/ it is your choice, because you are free, that decides if you will live or die. Make your decision.

HIDING WON'T HELP, falling faint won't help, declaring your old and therefore entitled is absolutely irrelevant. YOU CHOSE THESE THINGS, BECAUSE YOU WERE TOO WEAK/ TO MAKE A BETTER DECISION! YOU made this happen with all the others in charge, because you refused to be responsible for the debts your leaders, created for you in the Vietnam War : WHICH THEY NEVER EVEN GOT THE DECENCY OR INTEGRITY OR DUTY TOGETHER, to call it a war! Because they had no right to conduct it.

Now, because we are all forced to make decisions that we don't want to make/ and live a life we don't care to live: the reality is, we will move legally through the court/ or sooner than later, there will be a civil war; because no one likes to lose so very much, of what they surrendered their

lives for. MANY selling their souls for/ MOST surrendering the reality of family; just because they had WANTS, AND PRIDE, AND SELFISHNESS. You should be ashamed/ and if you are not, then you are not worthy of my help.

As was true in the Vietnam war, here in america: Protests and marches and riots are useless, against money, guns, or power. The power of the ignorant, to be excused/ and force the rest to be stupid; is also blatantly arrogant/ and filled with disease for society. TODAY, even to believe it is possible to survive this future humanity has chosen for itself/ YOU must learn and be educated about all that is important to you. YOU MUST take control of life and this nation as WE THE PEOPLE. YOU MUST go to court, because "rivers of blood" are the only other answer for this distress. GET YOUR ASS UP, and start working for life! If you won't defend your nation and yourself/ then you don't deserve to live. This is NOT a rage/ NOT a violent uprising/ NOT ANYTHING OF HATE; But it is the demand to interrogate the law, and find justice/ before the consequences you have chosen, become your grave.

Money is just a little problem compared with all the others!

I am not here to prosecute you! I am here to help you survive, and no more. YOU have to save yourselves/ who is your slave! YOU are the very same as every other person, rich or poor/ the difference between us all are the decisions we make, and the opportunities presented to us. Do not let the "rich" convince you of anything/ this whole america is built today, politics and all by the "rich"/ and by the university! They are the slime beneath the feet of your politicians/ so they cannot get a get on life. They are the worms that invaded your lives, so your strength could be sucked away! BUT YOU are just like them/ do you not pray and whine and suck up; just so you can "get your too/ to be just like them". Answer the question. Liar/ you do not wish for money, "so that you can make the lives of others better/ you wish for money, so that you can enter the sewer, of gluttony and shame just like them". Is this too harsh? YES IT IS/ but we are at the extreme edge of your decision: and that decision will become your life, or your death/ simple as that. I have no time or interest in "separating you into sections/ YOU ARE ONE": because we are too many for any other way. Going to solve your problems with a gun; then prepare to kill 2 million people each week for forever/ because the population explosion is coming and today that is how many must die, just to retain your current population which you cannot support with food today/ because you just don't care enough. The ocean will soon be empty/ and that means WAR. WAR by the real numbers will bring weapons of mass destruction/ and ARMAGEDDON is waiting.

Gambling asserts, "if I win, life will be better; no gambler expects to lose". They have "accepted the (horse)bit or leash", and are simply led around with blinders on. Confused and dazed, because they are unhappy with either their expected future, their own expected death, or the present life they lead; or all three. It is not about the past/ gambling is always about the future and a true desire to change it. A simple, wouldn't the future be better IF. The foundation of this world is a lack of control, and a fear they will or do have no control at all. A situation mentally that leads to certain abuse, & use in the unstable/ particularly when they view you as "why they fail". [there is "friendly gambling"/ where the risk or reward does not matter, and no one is intended to be the "loser". But people declare these things boring; they want to win/ in other words, make the others losers, to them]. The common excuses of the gambler are; "I did this for you, or us; I did this but if only you had done _____ then I would have won; or if you had not done this to me/ then I would be better". These are simply LIES, but without lies for these people/ all that is left is to change their lives: MOST have so many WANTS, they refuse to surrender, until reality pushes them to the point of destruction. Those who change are the "lucky

ones". If you accept a gambler in your life/ then you accept their risk for your life too; because they will attempt to tow you into their world of unhappiness, and want without a right. You cannot obtain a right to wealth by gambling/ true wealth is about your need to help the others; a gambler thinks only of themselves, there is no room for anyone else/ want has taken over.

The reality of prejudice, bigotry, and the violence of both is the acceptance "that equality is bad". The primary reason of this acceptance is the very simply "too much competition" in society/ therefore by selecting "an identifiable target", some of these can and are removed from competition with us: this intensifies during hard economic times/ and eases with simple economic times. Prejudice and bigotry are not intended to be fair or just/ the purpose is control of the competition so that there is MORE for us; who gives a damn about them. UNTIL eternity teaches you why!

With reference to skin color, "the easier it is to identify a target"/ the more cooperation from the others you can get: because it is not necessary to identify why/ this can be indoctrinated into society by using media, work, or children for the purpose. "No excuse necessary; DON'T you see the color, the face, the family, or clothes, or poverty, or fashion failure, or disability/ and so on". With reference to america, having ascended from the disgrace of prejudice & bigotry by INSISTING on greater equality: that justice was compromised, by an agreement between "the government" and the black skin people. That agreement was instead of competing with us/ we will pay you NOT to compete with us: and many said yes! Many did not/ but the numbers prove it WAS a bad plan for these people. That ALSO opened the door to further desperation's by "government intervention" displacing dad's to prove subsistence. The consequence, MANY angry, & in jail/ women not respected, by too many; because mothers do not make good dads; whenever possible, dads are necessary for boys especially. Doesn't mean they fail/ just NOT a balanced equation for life. All races are experiencing this same reality (but not as harshly) because divorce and other socially "sexual diseases of the mind and heart" are forcing families apart.

By this assessment, in america it is then necessary to rearrange the failure of "the government, politically correct machine"/ and the failure of too many black people who "took the money and ran away from work": and then replace these with the honesty of a competition dedicated to "black skin people only"/ wherein by their own rules, their own lives shall be decided. By their own work, they shall reap their rewards. NEW ORLEANS would be a suitable place to start this process. That means DELIBERATELY, "that building a new city/ a new life" will be determined by your own choices and work. Work is what builds community, working together is what builds lasting and real friendships. Don't think this can happen; **I REMIND YOU again, YOU are bankrupt/ having very little left.** That means, things are going to change/ and you have no say about the money; your only choices are going to be how we choose to work together/ or war together. Because you spent the rest for garbage and war; that was your choice/ now it is "realities turn". The lies are over, very soon. FAILING to accept the responsibilities & duties of your own life is a cancer that destroys life from the inside. Failure is failure, and you owe the black skin people their chance to prove themselves able to create "good things". The black skin people also owe the others, an opportunity to learn to accept them as equals: THAT DOESN'T happen if you Sell out for "an easy life". The black families have all the help and knowledge they need; leave them alone, and let them do their work. Let the reality of your ways/ determine the abilities of your own heart; and when you are ready, then reintegrate properly/ and take no more "free money": the ease, has worked against far too many/ far too badly. Your lives have suffered

because you did not do the work/ you did not choose yourselves/ too many just got out, and said goodbye to work; No more. Do this correctly/ because in a nation that is bankrupt, there won't be any more tears for you; either do the work, or suffer far worse in the future. Let that be your warning/ why do you need another? This is not "a disrespect"/ this is not "I don't like you, I do"/ this is reality and truth doesn't need "to clean your diaper". I am aware the whites in particular and others have made your lives harder than theirs, I am aware you are starting with less, I am aware it will be hard. But I am also aware, an opportunity requires participation or it escapes and you get nothing. So I am telling you plain and simple "listen up" and do this work/ because time is going to get harder for you as a people if you do not. This is not a game, you know as well as I do/ "the Whites, Jews, & the Asian's especially" worship their money/ they live and sacrifice their lives for the money: and NOW "the money is gone"/ therefore they won't be getting any more pleasant in the future. Build your own/ so that they cannot control you. Do it today.

Participation from the nation is a division of raw materials & the opportunity that gives hope & life a purpose. Reality ALSO REQUIRES population controls that are real: FROM US ALL. And across the nation, for all races of men with AIDS OR HIV or other severe sexual physical diseases; that they shall have a vasectomy or other appropriate means of intervention in the spread of these diseases; including identification by color tattooing where none see, except those who want sex. Women will have to find a method as well. Failure to comply or waiting any length of time to have this done; MEANS LITERALLY, if you have had sex with anyone to jail you will go. If you refuse the intervention, then you WILL be refused all medical treatments (everything)/ and you will encounter refusal of jobs, etc from society itself until you do: NO MORE MURDERS! Do it, and protect the lives you have no right to change.

As to our American reality, national bankruptcy is your legacy to our home. Because you didn't accept the responsibility to do better/ the world is about to come, and break america into pieces. Bankruptcy and "number inflation" means the world will come to pick over the pieces; and all the machines and raw materials will be bought by other countries; GONE overnight, a broken nation/ because you surrendered the nations' soul. YOU failing to make the government official surrender in the 60's/ made you surrender; and search for money saying "they will kill us all". Game over/ you lose. Then the world/ then extinction because WE THE PEOPLE failed in you. Take a good look, to keep avoiding your reality, "your government has sold the ports, roads, railroads, everything; **just so you can keep hiding and keep pretending"/ COWARD! BLIND FOOL.** Get your head out of your ass, or you will have NOTHING LEFT, but absolute hate.

The blame game is over for women as well/ as is true of sex, unless it is real/ not imaginary rape; "Its your decision too ladies". Even if its not nice, you still entered into the decision, & asked to participate with this individual; just don't do it again. Unless you want more of the same.

The control game is over too/ only truth decides by the evidence, or you die. The power game is mute, because man is not involved in leadership, and power is something he created for himself; women must make their own decisions, and live with the consequences. Hopefully they will be better ones. PRIDE AND ARROGANCE have led you to the "door of hell/ the reality of Armageddon". As a group/ as a gender force on this earth, MEN made these decisions. Men chose to participate in all the machinery and ways that now threaten life. Men will cause hell & "Armageddon" to come/ unless they are removed. Simple as that/ they cannot lead anymore.

LIBERTY AND JUSTICE

It seems and is necessary to restate a peaceful society begins or ends, with its courtrooms. The legislative efforts at law, enhance or detract from justice. The police support honor & fair play/ OR they disrespect life and society. BUT JUSTICE begins or ends in the courtroom. Because this is the forum and the means for removing weapons & using talk / understanding/ & fair play to decide the direction & the values of every people and nation of peace. The judge participates, but in the end, the people decide: because they have chosen to participate in this process as well. {that means, they are active when it is necessary to be/ that means, those who protect society, are protected themselves; as best we can}. Politics lead, because they are the forum for peaceful change and discussion of possibilities. The court provides the security to every nation/ because these are the people assigned THE JOB, of critical understanding! NOT simply of words or the failure of words/ but of LIFE itself, and the expressions of freedom, the nature of work, experience, and the needs of the future/ and the voice that becomes our sacred bond with ourselves, as a nation.

WE give ourselves THE RIGHT, and ask no man or woman/ if this is wrong: "These ARE OUR RIGHTS"! Therefore the court & the law, becomes "the patriot" that defends this as "a national soul"/ or fails, and disgraces the nation itself; allowing lies, cheating, and thievery. Simply put: this national soul is "what men & women have died for/ sacrificed for/ become disabled for/ & without parents for; and can NEVER be less than the values, hopes, duty, and courage of what this nation WAS MEANT TO BE. your composite failures to understand these SIMPLE things, Is disgraceful.

The cause and consequence of Iraq today occurred from fears; no excuse, just fears. The reality of Iraq today exists as a cause & consequence of revenge, jealousy, & especially POWER. [those who want to enslave and control the others]. The defense of any nation attacked from within, REQUIRES isolating those who want power/ from those who choose peace. To accomplish this, reality MUST force these participants together, and demand an answer "today". Then truth says; those who live in hate must be identified. Then, either the courtroom or the battlefield will be used to remove HATE, VIOLENCE, POWER, & especially DISRESPECT. Disrespect is the foundation of all jealousy & revenge: either for yourself, or for the others. Disrespect is a choice developed from the single reality: YOU ARE CAUSING MY LIFE, TO FAIL! DISRESPECT is then a statement based upon the intensity of the competition that does surround every life on earth. We DO compete, because we must/ whenever resource loss requires it. Simple as that/ all other competition is a game for idiots. We compete, because men FAIL to respect resources; "Always grabbing for more/ playing king of the mountain; of their waste". And women participate, or are forced into population crisis's , time & time again.

Therefore reality & truth agree, that population controls are critical to society, and are thereby "the backbone of peace". Without population control, you WILL die/ it is not a guess, you will DIE. No place on earth today, is exempt/ reality understands no war can stop an increase in

population of 2 million a week more mouths to feed/ there is NO PLACE left to move/ and there is NO POSSIBILITY that any life on earth can be supported much longer if this does not stop. Starving is imminent, but will be limited IF you choose it to be. JUST HOW IT IS! Therefore decide now, if you will live or die/ because without each other cooperating and honesty, reality, and truth leading; your very days, are already numbered and will end.

While resource respect is fundamental to survival, & YOU DO know how/ it is also your part to decide NOT to consume more than you honestly and honorably need; the children need you/ and it is not your right to judge them into no life at all, or cannibalism because you were their assassins by taking everything they need. Make your decision, as if your eternity depended upon your very answer personally; because it truly does. Do not play with stupidity and arrogance; BE WISE, and look to the evidence/ understanding the consequence is your own.

Human respect for one another is as simple as DON'T make decisions for me/ and DON'T close the door, controlling my participation in this life/ BY YOUR actions or reactions. In simple terms, **GIVE ME LIBERTY!** Liberty is the acceptance of equality, as freedom & justice allow. Liberty is the understanding that a shared nation enjoys the peace & stability of people who do care. Liberty recognizes religion/ BUT understands freedom is more.

The discipline of life is a desire, "for love or hate"; everything in between, is living your own lie. Therefore choose, and act upon your choice; with a purpose called life. Or a destruction called death/ "so that we may FIND YOU, and speed you on your way". Or instruct you to better, if you will repent of this and deserve another chance. The search for hate, is NOT hard, 'It appears easily" under very simple expressions & illustrations used to "unveil the heart". Be wise, NOT stupid/ be lenient, buy NOT easy. Life is a decision, make yours.

This is not the world of 50 years ago/ that is gone forever. This is the world created by human want/ human pride/ & human selfishness. It is want without concern for consequences. It is pride without responsibility, but defined by contempt for each other. It is selfishness, because you have threatened the whole world, and every living thing/ by decisions without wisdom or sharing or caring or anything of value to the world itself; YOU simply took everything you could find! That is your legacy/ but your future, is for a very limited time; still up to you. If you change and find life worth living/ and the price of peace and happiness worth paying; then "by the power of women"/ you will live, and may do well. If you surrender to hiding, absolute failure (grab everything you can, NOW), or continue in the power of men/ you will die in hell, because you chose to continue in their behaviors; accepting their terms of life or death, which will be a war with weapons of mass destruction/ resource collapse/ environmental failures/ and more. This is a choice; And you personally will make that choice/ and bear its consequences.

While it is true, that women make the final decision of these days/ it is men alone, that can push them away from life; therefore treat them with respect, and help them to survive; or you too will fail, because you made them fail. Keep them happy/ not with things, but with honest love and hope, fundamental respect, and the discipline necessary to help them believe they are in fact "the new rulers of this earth".

America requires rebuilding! The university HAS destroyed so much, the only solution left is to begin again, and start over. The evidence of such a statement resides in the simple truth: **we cannot survive the world they created.** The truth of that statement is held as: population/ pollution/ resource depletion/ economic lies/ the selling of assets (soon american's will own nothing but debt/ and all who hold your numbers of money, WILL be laughed at)/ environmental, genetic, food, & water collapse are inevitable: all because want rules your heart, and pride consumes your life. Therefore you surrender life on earth/ for nothing more than garbage; if you are not ashamed, you should be.

[but not to worry, "the big brains of university" are going to save you/ WHY if a small bacterium can build a whole world, IF what is NOT even so minimal as a brain can "pick and select & build a human body, and all the rest": WELL surely then "the priests of evolution" will just do a dance & mumble a few magic words and every LIE will continue; who cares?]

DON'T YOU "think so"?

Truth, Reality, and its evidence, even from the mouth of other human beings clearly define HELL & ARMAGEDDON Are, Well within 12 years to begin. But you go ahead and live hiding in your lies/ WHAT could possibly go wrong, hasn't life continued for "thousands or billions of years"; its just another fool/ WHO COULD POSSIBLY BELIEVE In prophecy, a witness, Or

GOD.

I know, your other religions can offer some sacrifices/ as a preparation for

cannibalism: but WHY worry/ you are gods, aren't you. Oh wait, silly me, I know: YOU are GAMBLERS, and me "talking to big time players like yourselves"; WHAT was I thinking, you don't care if you lose/ so what if you die, hey; aren't you "All or nothing players"? Of course you are. And the excuses go on and on. Lies for everything/ gambling for nothing/ weapons for extermination/ & genetic mutilations, to prove you are gods: How smart you are! I can certainly see, why some suggested "I must be insane". I mean compared to you, of course. After all, it is easily seen, that you chose all these things/ and who am I to suggest, "the arrogant & foul stench of failure, death, & hell" is something you should avoid. What am I thinking? Simply LIFE IS MORE IMPORTANT THAN THIS DUMB-ASS! WAKE UP/ GROW UP or you will die.

But, you are happy, aren't you? Everything going your way/ don't even have to pay, "its all free, just add it to the credit line, raise the limit, and pretend the world and money doesn't matter; all lies bring peace doesn't it? After all "you are the smartest generation that ever lived aren't you"? Of course you are. After all, America is a "super power, whoopee" (did I say that ok/ wouldn't want to put a damper on your glee); and that means you can destroy them all! Even though it takes only about 25 big bombs to kill the earth/ & practically every nation has them now: But YOU have thousands, and biological agents, and chemical agents, and genetic agents/ WHY YOU can kill the life of earth one hundred thousand times; "Cause your so smart". Aren't you special;; WON'T GOD Be certain to give you, your own special reward/ for choosing to destroy

life on earth? OF COURSE HE WILL , after all, you have earned it! Do change, and avoid this insanity. I cannot make you/ this is a personal decision, And you must do your part personally; YOUR CHOICE.

The tragedy of this day is NOT your money; YOU are lucky, to be where you are financially/ it OPENS the door WIDE/ for a new & better society. All the barriers are gone, or soon will be; even though pride refuses to surrender to reality/ REALITY doesn't care what you think/ TRUTH never cares what you refuse to believe: both simply do what discipline & respect demands/ leaving ALL LIES TO DIE.

The question of hope, lives in your heart. The question of life, lives in your own truth; it is your personal decision. Life is NOT a question of time, only body & mind belong to time. LIFE is a density created from the fundamentals of truth, to display the intensity of consequences, as a freedom that inherits a soul. The body & mind are built upon the disciplines of knowledge. But soul is built within truth, as the foundation of thought, the honesty of love, and the blessings that give freedom a grace & beauty called life.

The intensity of your IGNORANCE, "Is awesome". The disgrace of your desires; The most disrespectful of any generation of humanity that has ever lived. "How proud, you must be". Not to worry though, "you have your numbers, what could go wrong with lies, cheating, & stealing"and all the rest.

YOU are dying, and don't know/ YOU are preparing for the HELL you created, and don't know/ YOU are designing Armageddon (nature in chaos) and refuse to believe, because you do want to be gods!

YOU SHALL RECEIVE as the truth in your desires show your answer to be; women will choose, because without them you are dead. The date is in February 2010/ the reality, as you Have chosen to decide.

YOU are NOT yet dead/ YOU have NOT yet crossed the balance point/ but you will, if you refuse **RESPECT, DISCIPLINE, LOVE, TRUTH, & HONOR!** Make up your mind/ but do remember this:

there are NO second chances/ NO going back/ & NO mercy!

Either choose "Heaven or Hell".

And pay the price, shown above.

Be aware, the earth has changed/ YOU have now consumed the "middle ground", Where nature takes care of you! If you do not now take GOOD CARE of NATURE, then it will die/ and with it, so do you.

SAY GOODBYE, TO THIS WORLD AS SIMPLE AND KIND.

YOUR OWN ACTIONS DICTATE "IT IS NOW, YOUR BABY TO NURSE BACK TO HEALTH" OR IT WILL KILL YOU, BECAUSE YOU JUST DIDN'T CARE ENOUGH.

CHOOSE.

IT IS amazing to me, how determined you are to hide. Even though your own lives, your children, your grandchildren, and your world are at stake/ still you hide. It is a shameful thing! The reality is, you choose this, because you want your lies to survive/ you WANT and refuse to curb your consumption/ & you are so proud, your arrogance says you are willing to gamble with HELL/ you refuse to believe in Armageddon (even though the world plays endlessly mutilating nature), and you want to play god. So you continue to lie, because the lies obey your decisions; for now. Instead of obeying truth, and building a future for life on earth/ you follow lies, hiding in the delusions and blind, deaf, and dumb foolish fantasies; "That you will never run out of any resource/ WELL your gods, aren't you". You lie and support yourselves with the simplicity of the flock, "he got away/ so we will get away too". You believe life will NEVER end, because you refuse to die! "Perhaps you should go to the graveyard, and ask those, how that plan worked out". Perhaps you should be more honest with your refrigerator; does it NOT grow empty continually? If the trucks don't deliver, is there nothing on the shelves for you to buy? Gas at the station, if no one provides? When there is a severe drought, do you not know there is then nothing to harvest; and on and on. FOOL'S live in the caves (the dark places of their own mind) they form from their own lies/ choosing to protect themselves from reality and truth. It is a callous & degrading life of fears. A failure of man, woman, or child.

The questions of life or death, are "visiting you today": DO YOU DESIRE LIFE? The price of life is truth/ the reality of life shall lead, and ALL lies shall be removed.

Sounds, "like an exceptionally GOOD DEAL to me". But do remember that a part of that truth, or price is: the women SHALL rule life on earth/ men are through.

Simply: because men have chosen and prepared to exterminate life, from the entire earth itself. They have chosen death/ leaving only women to decide if they will agree. A more pitiful expression of lies in humanity does not exist; because we all know/ humanity does not truly want to die. Nor should you. Even so, it is the decisions of women in these days, that will either let you slide into hell and armageddon or Will save the earth from men. One way or the other will be your fate!

Life says to me, that because I have been accused/ and therefrom made a very easy target, for anyone who hides or hates or fears/ it is necessary to explain a "little more" of me. The search beyond what is seen or felt as a body/ or measured as a mind fundamentally begins with what you do believe could be true. As is true of every fragment of human knowledge, the

reality of understanding exists upon the disciplines of any truth that can be found. The consequence of this journey of mine to discover & define truth therefrom exists along a path of personal compensations and problems that other then do not understand/ for it is not their path. Because you refuse to listen, and are afraid to understand/ the consequence is fear. Because you are so extremely afraid of change, "that the price is too high"/ you do live in a world from which you do literally hide. What is sane, bonds to reality and truth, thereby establishing understanding so that life may continue in the chosen journey no matter where it leads the participant. To stop this journey, comes only to those who have survived/ but now admit, they will not change; the price is too high. These often retreat in many ways, "so that everything they want" may not be lost. This is the difference between my life and the others/ simply I change, because life is worth the knowledge/ and understanding protects and defends my life; it does not hinder or detract. Insanity is then a consequence of misunderstanding, & the resultant confusion of a life without truth as its anchor. That simple fact is consistent with your fears and your hiding; you are insane/ because even knowing the truth that your decisions will kill you and this earth; still you will not admit to wrong/ and choose right. Right is simply the desire to live in harmony and do your part. Wrong is simply the want of consumption, irregardless of duty or disgrace/ you choose to fail. Fantasy & hiding are both very prevalent today, because you fear the truth/ and rather than submit to truth or understand it as a need to be dealt with in order to save your very life; instead you hide in vanity and foreboding and violence. The reality of social changes are in fact from your fears, it is your heart dying inside. Therefore people have run away from reality, and hidden in selfishness/ because in that simple dimension, everyone else is removed/ can't scarce you "if the door is closed". Add pride and you get to play god, removing the penalty in your hope for "nothing". It is poverty and shame and true disgrace. It is unworthy, of HE who created you.

Years ago, it was plainly evident to me, what your subsequent choices would mean to life on earth. Therefore many years ago, I did my best to stop the inevitable, by talking to 30-50 people from all walks of life; and a few others along the way from many different stations and situations of life: NOT ONE MAN OR WOMAN, cared about the consequences even when it was proven to them/ not one! In fact nearly all proved it with a threat/ thereby all agreed, they did not care! So the years have went by, until today when last chance exists/ and the evidence is so plainly in front of your faces, you cannot avoid the truth or the future. Yet even today, blind arrogant stupidity and foolishness rule. The consequence became a collection of evidence from many years, primarily kept as "mental information" : that the spirit of woman has in fact removed from me/ I am happier. But you must now do the work for yourselves. This is about your future, it is not about mine/ my life and eternity are settled. Even so the consequence of your critical failures became a reality of determination in me "NOT without a fight/ will I watch this earth die". Which then became an arrogance, because the reality of "getting your attention"/ to prove you were going to die, and must stop; requires significant planning (not plotting) {how to get your attention/ not how to make you change}. These methods and means are gone from me as well/ and I am happier; the spiritual woman also took them away/ and today I thank her for doing so. The reality of these methods and this purpose spoken of, was doomed to fail, even though technically correct/ because convincing a world of men to change is all but impossible; and even if it is done, as soon as possible the plotting and planning of selfishness and power would return with a vengeance; which is why the history of men always repeats itself. Even so, the consequence of a world dying meant: even though the effort was nearly USELESS/ the consequences are so severe, IT MUST be done. The reality of men/ the consequence of population/ and the fight for resources under the control of men, all spell failure.

Revelation 12 "intervened in that". Believe it or not, "the spiritual invasion of woman" confronted me, and my reality changed. My own defenses against every invasion is reality & truth/ that is the understanding by definition & direction of HONEST knowledge, that then confronts any invasion with discipline & truth. Where respect forms a boundary between these opposing truths

as in this case: man and woman are equal/ the "battleground" then forms and the confrontation goes on until truth proves who shall rule the decision. My truth as male was in direct opposition of "the spiritual female inside". The consequence being a continuing discussion & defining of what it means to be male/ so that this battlefield of who owns the property "called me" could be decided fairly: respect demands it. Life itself is neither male or female/ it is life, the difference is "where you shall live, and what you may do". As a man, I lost! Because as a man the most critical test of my life, was a failure before I ever truly began. The spiritual woman inside DEMANDED she had a better way/ and because her purity, strength, & conviction was clear/ she has now become "owner of me". It is not really a hard concept/ if you allow truth to conceive it, instead of your mind. This is because, as a man/ my failure in this one central purpose of life, was a failure. By the definition of ownership now, whatever the spirit of woman desires today, SHALL have its chance/ because she is worthy of this opportunity; she saved me, from a critical and potentially terrible failure/ I do owe her much.

I know this is hard for you to understand/ in a world of countless "ideas of spirituality"/ reality requires evidence; therefrom testimony & witness has been generated as to "where I have traveled, what I have learned, & why." These are written down for you as a result of the woman inside/ "she is responsible for pulling it out". My quest to HONOR GOD Has not changed/ but my life and time have changed. I am different/ better because the confrontation is gone; and the right to claim my own life/ knowing you not only must make your own decision, but I must not intervene, simply deliver the message; has been returned to me . I am personally now simply caught between a respect for both male and female/ and the consequence of being pushed & disciplined to begin the understanding of female in a whole new way, has clearly become a need. It is a price I am willing to pay/ irregardless of the consequences. "She" Found a way to intervene in your reality, by presenting you with conversation and the evidence of life or death/ WITHOUT the extreme confrontation of male. "She" not he/ has found a way to intervene in your future without affecting your freedom to decide/ by confronting history with fact, and replacing men with women as your leaders of the world. "She" has then already done what I could not do: SHE has given you another chance to survive. Therefore she can have this body and mind of time/ and the experience of life as female may exist here, if she desires it to be so. She has done more, and with far MORE love than I/ therefore irregardless of your own choices/ she has earned the right, "to have her say/ and her opportunity to do what she can do". Contrary to many men "in the barnyard of their ideas of grandeur"/ women are equal.

My reality does NOT understand her ways/ therefore I honestly don't have any idea what she really needs or intends to do; although there are certainly hints, which may or may not come true: I simply do not know. However the spirit of female, is the understanding of all women combined/ therefore the reality will be decided by women. I have no real clue/ but I do know, the solutions of male and me, were destined to fail. Therefore whatever is necessary for the purposes of life on earth/ I will do my best for women, that they may succeed. Surely the woman inside will do her best as well/ because our love is essentially the very same. Therefore I know she will/ but have no clue what that means in any other sense or terms.

What is man has failed/ I failed/ NOT because it was my intent or theirs: but because the consequence of being male failed to recognized HOW SEVERELY the world is actually changing. We the world, now do rest in the hands of women/ because they now control the population count; and further increases cannot be survived. Neither shall men make any effort to control women in this/ IF YOU DO, GOD Will punish men. As a man, we are taught to

compete, as such MOST believe in the rule "a winner TAKES all he can get"/ a fact that can no longer be tolerated, because the earth is now limited; we are too many. As men, the foundation of war is simple and sure/ "discussion over/ winner take all". This too cannot be tolerated, because we simply cannot afford to lose the resources/ and with 7 billion people, at war means literally rivers of blood/ terrible disease to follow/ and countless heartaches and sorrow. Even so, war is man's ONLY answer to the failures caused by human consumption/ because no longer can we "move on". We as a world, have now emptied every resource of its last excess, or are getting ready to/ there is nothing new left; this is it for all life from now on. NEW WAYS must be found, or rivers of blood will exist/ and you will fail. Because in men and the groups of men, there is always "a rat/ a snake/ or a traitor plotting & planning selfishness"; history proves they are there, and will attack if given the slightest chance. Such is the reality of reducing money to a toy/ so the few, could pretend to be king or queen.

Women may not be better/ but they ARE DIFFERENT! Truth and our reality then agree, that women are the only chance we get: DO support them and DO respect them, AND do tell them they must. We cannot go on as we are/ take a look at reality honestly without your fears, and you, yourself/ will know this is true. History proves it cannot be men/ time and time and time again.

In America, like in Albania of years past/ the people chose to chase GREED, and nearly everyone here traded in their values for "make me rich/ who cares about the rest/ the future/ or the children: I WANT TO BE RICH"! Many here in America fell, and disgraced the country and themselves/ causing great damage to the rest. And for what? Take a good look/ beyond the moment, and understand your best efforts to be "rich" are only moments away from destroying life on earth: aren't you proud? You should be, as Satan's tool/ you have done the work; should you not enjoy his ways as well. Of course reality will destroy you too, but hey YOU are a gambler right/ a player/ a man among men right? From this pyramid game want eroded reality/ until you believed the lies, and preformed the hate; causing selfishness to consume many lives/ while jealousy consumes most of the rest, including you. Pride made you trade your possessions of life (hope & happiness and time and children: FOR NUMBERS) which now are seen to be nothing but worthless lies/ and your country stands at the edge of ruin; what a good deal/ don't you think? Apparently not. Like the lottery, for all your work/ all your selfishness and power and greed/ you get numbers to throw away, because they are worthless, no matter what you think. Reality understands we must use something/ but truth says: this dollar, is dead, and like buying a stinking carcass; soon you won't want this anymore. You traded it for numbers, and promises and extortion that no one can pay: why then let the greediest among you "live like kings and queens"? Why let them continue to make you slaves? Tell me? WHY? You cannot escape your reality/ therefore every day you delay is another day without an answer that will help you to survive. Every day that you let the greedy continue to consume this world, is a day taken from the future and every life that will need it truly. Every day that the dollar continues to lie, is a day you are given and forced to consume more lies. How smart of you, to continue in lies/ don't you think? Wouldn't want the wealthy concerned/ would you? Instead understand the primary reality is food & water/ the secondary reality is basic housing and utilities let the government pay while you sort it out: simply take what the wealthiest claim and use it: ONE SIMPLE LAW: NO ONE SHALL HOLD MORE THAN say "\$100,000.00 and that is all. Take the rest. This is a nation of WE THE PEOPLE And the numbers are worthless/ but power must die too. So that justice, equality, fair play, and life may have its chance. This is about the nation/ not about the money; The nation needs, and the money is drafted; no choice. But do not play, time is running out/ let democracy find you a new home to survive in. A new way to begin a better life, and a better future, and a world that will honor you. Every pyramid scheme is the evidence

of a few who are stealing everything of value/ because they are selfish or because they want power or pride/ or because they are forced into the game, by those who attack them without merit. The merit here is: we are more important than you/ but that does not mean, you are not free. Instead freedom has limits/ and WE THE PEOPLE shall indeed decide what those limits are to be. For the benefit of everyone/ not just a few. Don't like it/ then move; but remember this: if you aren't here in this time of need/ YOU won't be welcomed back, and the money you steal will be sought after you are gone. This is not a game to "get the rich"/ this is a reality of life, after the thieves have gone: therefore to get the money back/ we must go to where the money is. And that includes pensions, the stock market, and more. Its your reality, NOT mine; I don't care. But remember this, Truth does not listen to lies/ it simply does what reality has chosen for it to do. YOU have chosen to be bankrupt/ YOU have chosen to steal everything you could get/ YOU have chosen to enter civil war, because HATRED will consume you, if a legal trial does not fix all that is broken: including the government that failed.

A VERY CRITICAL question here, is why do people choose want, power, and pride? The answer is, from a very early age, YOU are taught to compete/ therefore want arises, so that you can prove "I WIN"! BUT there is only one winner, and the rest are called loser/ therefore they then begin to plot & plan & manipulate the others to find power, and prove "one way or the other/ YOU will lose too: I win". Added to this corruption of life, are those who choose hatred, "because they lost the game". Many of these turn to violence and crime to prove their pride "cannot be defeated/ without cost". Pride is "a murderer"/ & you are its primary victim/ when you accept it for yourself; because it attacks love, and seeks to kill the love, life has brought to you. If it does, your soul dies/ or abandons you, until you have killed the hate inside of you. DO BETTER/ START EARLY, and learn life is more than a game: pitiful bastard.

Every society that does well recognizes population limits are required/ that is why problems that lead to war begin: all of us, cannot survive here/ someone must move or die. Can't decide? War will, end of the story. A very simple "fall off the cliff insanity, because no one volunteers"/ so all just become engulfed by fate (the destiny created by man and woman through their decisions). Every society is forced to war/ when the resources cannot sustain the population. Therefore population control for the whole earth is absolutely essential/ there are NO other options/ because war is no longer an option, and there is literally no place left to go. The earth is full. As a reality this means: the old will die, when they no longer are able to care honestly for themselves/ those whose body has failed are not to be sustained/ the children are limited by forced acceptance of a woman's right to conceive more than 2 children/ and so on. OR war is all that will be left, cannibalism a way of life/ until hell consumes you completely.

Every opportunity to survive and do well is based on individuality "I can sustain myself"/ therefore that and how to do well socially are the basis of education. To do that every community needs to be self-sufficient, and understand that a diploma has no meaning to life/ it is the opportunity for a different job; even a better job/ BUT it is not a right to consume the others. Self-sufficient means, "I understand with common sense (as life has taught me), the reality of needs, and the honesty of life". And will do my part! From here you must stay connected to each other, as a life-line so to speak in defense of each other, as insurance against calamity or trouble that was not expected/ or simply because you care. Do care. The rampant destruction and consumption of the earth is over/ because if you don't stop, world war 3 will consume and destroy you. It is a guarantee! And will occur within 10 years/ without honest

change. You will not survive. Not in the deepest cave/ not anywhere. Take your pick. How do I know? Because your economy cannot survive much longer/ nature cannot survive much longer the curse of genetic crucifixion/ the environment cannot survive much longer/ the resources primary to everything you do will obviously be running out/ the ocean will be dead/ and the patience of men will fail, and all will go insane. You are dead/ without change and truth to lead you away from the disasters of men. There is no other choice.

Change does not mean an end to life as you know it entirely/ doesn't mean you die a slow death: people have not lived as you, for thousands of years. It does mean limiting all resource use; such as no more air-conditioning unless it benefits all directly; no more personal air-conditioning/ no more car air-conditioning: but if the buses for instance are substantially used, these can be considered, and so on. You will control it, by regulating energy usage. You can achieve it, without energy consumption by insulating and understanding the reality. No more heating endless spaces, only one small room is necessary. No more cars in every garage, you don't need them/ and you won't be driving far to work. Every community will provide for itself, jobs included. No more big farms/ no more confinement agriculture/ no more toxic waste/ no more big fishing vessels/ no more big franchises, etc. "A life for everyone/ and everyone essentially equal". Not the same, but equal rights, and an honest opportunity as best you can. This is community living, and community sharing, because self-sufficiency is the best way to maximize efficiency in resource use. As each community becomes sustainable, that community becomes insulated against the problems caused by whatever comes. Thereby less vulnerable, and more stable. As time goes by, some will have more than others/ a situation that is responsible for many attacks and bloodshed, by both sides: those who have more/ want more; those who have less, want enough and more. To compensate for these storms of humanity, it is critical to remain as nations; thereby providing a stable platform for the discussion of who must surrender what to whom, and why; through the legal basis of court/ and the honesty of caring and sharing from your heart. But even apart from love/ there will be, rules of conduct that you must decide soon; so that these realities do not catch you by surprise. Instead be prepared, and be specific/ and be vigilant so that no community, may be left out/ and so NO COMMUNITY is allowed to be lazy, or slothful, or pathetic so that they may use another: this will not be allowed. Each does their own work, only the resources & knowledge are shared, the rest must be earned honestly.

Some will complain, we don't want this! We want everything we have and more, MUCH MORE. You may all agree/ you may take everything you can get; exactly as you have been doing. Go ahead, you will not be stopped if the majority of women agree/ you may continue on "a few more years"/ **but not many**. Hell will come/ wars beyond anything imagined/ biological weapons released/ and Armageddon the consequence of human disrespect for life, will search you yourselves out, and mutilate you, as if you had never been born. The world will end, "but you get your wish"/ you continued in your failure, and you reaped your reward. Happy?

Do not be arrogant or proud, or selfish, or powerful! Why be damned? WHY? Where is your mind/ where is your courage/ where is your hope: FIND SOMETHING to stop this insanity that men have chosen for the fate of all the earth. WHY end in a life far beyond terrors? Why? You have no excuse/ only your arrogance, pride, selfishness, and thirst for power can lead you into this abyss/ and nothing will save you; you will die and be DAMNED. **WHY?**

Learn to be happy, and not these things. Enjoy the miracle of who you are as life/ learn you belong to life/ **LEARN GOD LOVES YOU**: but not enough to let you continue in all this disrespect for life on earth. You are approaching the balance of failure and damnation, YOU are on trial for the life of earth or its death; because you are doing so very poorly. Why? Because you have no respect, you have no discipline, you are dying inside and losing your soul, and you have no honor or honesty. Liars and thieves and traitors have led you, and you applauded them because they bought you with temptations, bribes, bodies, and lies. Change or be damned. You are on trial because you want more than you care.

Life is about the experience and expression of freedom in you, as the heart decides for love because life is alive in you/ and as truth accepts the reality of who we are to be, "a creation of our own". Men have turned this simple thing, into "a rat race/ gamblers/ players/ losers/ gamer's/ and all the rest of the playing without responsibility that you do; a failure from many sides. Examined even slightly the rat race is your endless series of manipulations and temptation all chained to the demand of "who gets to be king or queen" ; a fools game. The gambler hates his or her reality/ therefore they give truth "a bad name", and submerge themselves in stupidity and disgrace; no wiser. The player cares about no one, "for they are winners"/ and to be worshiped is their goal. But when discarded, VIOLENCE is very high on their list of wants. A pathetic example of personal failure. The losers assume distress, and thereby establish themselves as a lost cause. Following depression and jealousy/ they are the primary engine of all religions "a together we can win strategy". Even so, religions do serve a purpose, some discipline is learned/ some things of value taught; unless they serve violence instead. Either "Gods' helper,//////// or satans whore". The gamer's are defined by their fantasies/ these are in evidence, by the games they choose. Lust, mayhem, murder, & chaos are all high on their list of things "they think" they would choose to do/ "if the penalties were removed". The excuse "they are bored, with life/ and think of death as excitement, and lust as people to be used and discarded." How pitiful these descriptions are/ where is your life in them? Instead of wondering about the essence of miracles/ instead of engaging in the examination of love or life or truth; you avoid everything of value, to play games as children. Grow up. Understand life is not to be measured, you are not to be measured/ they are not to be measured: therefore the mind is useless, to the discussion of life. Heart and soul establish their presence by entering inside the relationship between life and faith. That relationship is: the beginning of truth, the place where reality proves you are a miracle indeed. "The blind, diseased, worm of a life" says, "we built this ourselves/ I picked what I wanted and presto, it exists"/ while these very universities and people say: how great I am "I learned to tie my shoe today; worship me". Bastards and whores/ repent and find your life back; hope for your salvation, and pray to GOD before he sends you to hades. Your body is a "mixture of elements far beyond anything understood by humanity/ your life, more complex than that. It is your pride and arrogance and blatant disrespect, that makes you challenge GOD to a fight! It is your utter stupidity, and blind disregard for truth, that assumes you have anything to say against the Creator of the Universe itself. Yet you laugh at the mentally challenged and say they are inferior to you/ yet even a worm knows better than to challenge GOD : "but you don't". Think about it/ IDIOT.

The consequence of reality is, today YOU are a life on this earth, RIGHT NOW! You have a life. Tomorrow will come, unless you die. Time is relentless, and reality does not care, truth follows its orders, and you will either wake up and meet with your future so you can change it honestly or you will be exterminated from the earth. This is not hard to understand/ just look a very short time ahead, when resources are gone (its not long), and insanity rules the earth: will you not

war/ will you not turn to cannibalism and worse. You are destroying the sea/ you are destroying nature in every concept and description. You are destroying your own ability to live: "but not to worry, your housing will make pretty caskets, won't they". Sure they will. Change or hell is coming very soon. Learn simply, the things you do today and tomorrow will change your future, if you choose it/ the life you save is not only for the future, but your own as well. Even eternity will be affected: from a certainty of HADES for the vast majority/ to life instead, for the people who will learn to desire love and truth and life with an honest and honorable heart. If this is not you, then you have none to blame but yourself; choose it/ or lose your promise of an invitation: JESUS DID "Save us all"/ accept. This is not a statement assigned by any religion/ this is a statement revealed to us by GOD . In the very simple truth; just as you must accept GOD'S PRESENCE by his miracles of life surrounding us and in us/ you are also required to accept HIS LOVE By the evidence he presented us with, HIS ONLY SON, JESUS . I do not regard this as religion/ but as truth; if you wish to play, then play at your own cost, gamble with your own life/ but leave me alone. Your religion is your own, believe whatever you wish. Your choice is your future/ just as my choice is mine: there is no "together we go", in death, your choices guarantee your passage or your destruction. Religion is irrelevant/ faith, love, and truth will decide WHO is honored by mercy.

My advise is don't plan/ live your reality & let truth define the future for you. As is true of all truth, you must experience the reality as understanding rather than simple action and reaction. This is the stuff of animals/ are you not better than they? Then decide how best you may spend your life, in your own search for desire, purpose, love, & life. This is your own job/ your own responsibility, and you must do this for yourself, or you fail. More simply, honesty will bring you to honor inside yourself/ and discipline will then come with respect; and the journey to life begins. Do the work/ just how it is.

We now add the human factor. In man aggression is as active as common sense, therefore an understanding of aggression is necessary. Simply put, most men do like to test their strengths, and thereby "feel safe" in their own existence: it is not simply a matter of winning, it is an honest expectation, win or lose/ YOU will be sorry you chose this fight. Failing that, the reality becomes fear and foreboding as you recognize you have no real defenses. Strength is safety, in "old world ways". But not so much today, as so much has changed, even women believe they can participate on the battlefield/ and they can to a limited degree. Aggression is then the simple truth, that men want to assure themselves of their own safety/ their own ability to defend and participate, or overcome or at least "make you pay". Common sense (I have seen the consequences & learned something about life and reality) tells us, "the weapons, & the realities of all things have produced predators we will never even know about in some cases for years today. Such as medicines, or asbestos, or a wide variety of other "get you later" consequences. Clearly if we survive the genetic mutilations of the most arrogant and foolish generation in all of history; it will only be because GOD intervenes on our behalf. Things like A.I.D.S. Are just a little mutilation. Consider all the thousands of engineering disasters "just because a couple little things, went unexpectedly wrong"/ or people just like the Chernobyl fools, are playing with nature in exactly the same way: humanity is beyond insane: you are asking to die! The question of why, understands that the fears of what is coming do terrify you completely; therefore YOU the humanity of earth: are in fact trying to destroy GOD'S WORK In an effort of revenge against the realities you have created yourselves. You as a humanity are certain "GOD is out to get you/ but in reality, it is you." Of course you will "jump up and down, in constant tantrums about how

this is all GOD'S fault for not making you do better/ but as we all know, humanity just wants to be free to do anything they can: without a price." Freedom isn't free, that is what you say isn't it! Life is not free, because there are needs! Love isn't free, it requires discipline, respect, hope, courage, and life/ just to name a few. Eternity is not free either, it is an environment many times more dangerous than time/ therefore you must prepare, or you will have little freedom, but mercy will make the difference. The salvation of "JESUS" , for those who believe is not free/ HE DIED, to prove love awaits you: therefore believe. And so on. In smaller " Issues" arise the circumstances that ask the question of breast cancers; and the consequence becomes it is fair to assert, that breasts become an oasis for chemicals, as these breasts are intentionally affected by chemicals that would normally come in foods: a fundamental of preparing the child while nursing to the realities of his or her new world. A flavoring is you will, for the food . The consequences of other chemicals are then easily absorbed and translated by the breast tissues into problems. Truth would ask directly across the world, what chemicals are commonly introduced/ and where are women most directly affected, by nations. There are many foreign chemicals used everyday, prescription drugs, over the counter drugs (some cause organ failure), hormones, pregnancy avoidance, sex enhancing drugs (even if men take them), hair dyes, laundry, cleaners of all kinds, food additives, makeup, or doctor/ dentist influences; it is a long list. Even the tooth paste and other things that are absorbed by the teeth, are all suspect/ and you need to isolate populations to get a grip on probability. There are genetically altered foods since about 1970, irradiated foods, vitamin supplements/ teas & coffees, even milk which has contained antibiotics from livestock feeds, and recently growth hormones. It is not an endless list, but it is long; a determined study will root through and find the problems if you do it. As to the current trend of "cut them off"/ a search through some of the literature, a few years back strongly suggests you gain nothing by "cutting them off"/ statistically the rate of recover or deaths, was about the same, cut off or not. The difference is the doctor covers his or her ass, by cutting them off "what else could I have done". But unless things have dramatically changed, you gain nothing by this action, but continued and bitter loss. Search more/ search better, and consider your chest as precious, because it is. Do not be so foolish to let fear ruin your life, find strength in life, not in panic and failure: because the body is precious! The reality of fact then, in this world physical strength has a diminished role/ because of man-made predators. Not everyone is affected/ because everyone is a little different; diversity is your protector. The consequence of men removing all types of diversity in favor of ease and money/ is then your failure as life on earth; and it will defeat you entirely. One disease/ and you are wiped out in how many areas of food, etc? This too is aggression/ Even so, aggression is the backbone of competition/ and competition is the reason want survives & pride is tolerated and enjoyed. Thereby in direct contention with harmony and peace.

Harmony is the essence of peace, conceived by the integration of all members into productive and useful opportunities, sharing the resources & caring enough about each other, to be happy. This presents the honesty to educate the rest, and they for you as well. The demand of competition is to remove the education and "keep them dumb"/ cause I don't need no more competition; they take my profit; and I hate them, whenever work begins to disappear. This is the common thread among all business people, leave the others ignorant/ control their education so that their lives will be spent, before they are real competition to me/ and organize to keep them out. Such is the ways of the union/ such is the way of business/ such is the way of the university/ medicine/ whatever you find that pays a little more, or in hard times, it becomes a fight over anything that pays at all. The question of harmony understands a population explosion everybody likes, because it becomes a "job boon", work for all. But then those people grow up and need jobs/ but if resources are plentiful, consumption and things without real value are used to create jobs and everyone is still happy; until "the crowd, & the resources begin to fight for everything". Then in the past war; was the only answer of men to compensate for "too many people". We are facing far too many people/ to sustain life on earth. That means every resource

will be polluted or ravaged to the extreme/ and the earth will die; it is not a hard future to see, we are nearly there now. Therefore either a new way will be accepted, or war is all you have left/ because there is no place left to move to; the earth is full. Accept it/ it is fact. The critical relationship required is simply to share honestly, accept limits are necessary, return to balance among all people, and establish that your primary work from this moment forward is to create a better society, and a happy existence for us all/ by using your time to create for yourself. It is not efficiency of consumption of materials, as it is today that matters/ it will be the efficiency of resource preservation that matters. Time is your participation in life/ therefore it also should be used as the single greatest resource we have. Some jobs do then need to return to labor/ while other jobs must be kept as machines are best. The end result of time and humanity, is build it carefully and for the future. Because so much free time is likely after all the disasters are cleaned up, and government and law have been rearranged to become life affirming rather than "for money". You must learn independence, and choose it for yourself. It is much the same as the past/ but with far better circumstances to live with; a government to help you, rather than simply throw away "the money/ or consume your freedom for those who do control government", the wealthy.

The primary education of today is largely useless trivia, it is not intended for harmony or happiness/ but is used as an education of ridiculous intent, that concedes for the leaders, or the money as it were "we don't want NO competition"/ teach them useless things. And you do. These obviously aggressively demand, literally nothing should be gained by the majority of students; it is a social treason, because what has value to them is accounted as stupidity/ and what is useless and frivolous and arrogant is taught as valued; when in fact it is completely known: not one in ten will ever use 10 percent of anything taught above the 7 grade. In college, at least half of all your debt is incurred for worthless things of no value at all; simply a means to suck you dry, and keep you from being true competition/ by making you desperate for money. In America there are "thieves around every corner in business"; such as, a printing business offered to print some simple black and white copies for me recently at 5 cents a copy; so I got the job done/ and the billing stated "the ink was charged at 5 cents/ the paper to put the ink on was charged an additional 6 cents; making the actual cost of a copy 11cents, NOT 5 cents. The business of course believes the "ink and paper are separate things/ so therefore they can charge for each one": however reality knows without ink you have no copy/ but without paper you have no copy either, because you cannot print in air; can I distribute air/ no. All dentists use this same excuse, its been twenty years at least since I wasn't charged for "a two or three sided tooth filling"/ as if there were any real difference between a filling and another filling, same work/ same amount of time and materials, no tooth surface is completely flat and so on; just another thief operating in the fantasy of illusion: "I am not stealing, its different (2 or 3 sides; soon no doubt 10 sides are coming)" just more lying. According to someone who went to asbestos removal school to then do the work at a promised higher wage than most jobs: they were required to pay \$3,000.00 three thousand dollars or incur this as real debt (a lot of money when you have none) prior to getting in the school. BUT it was not until the last days of schooling and after the debt incurred, that "the instructors" told the people there, that the average life expectancy of people doing this work was 10 years. In other words, do the work/ and you should be dead within ten years. "Can't get people to do it otherwise"/ so they trap anyone they can: welcome to life in America. Such are the ways of competition/ and the aggressive demands called want and pride. As to asbestos removal, it should be left to those only 60 years old and older, not because they are less valued/ but because time is reality.

The basic factors recognized; examination reveals that opportunity comes from equality/ but not simple equality. Rather equality is formed by understanding the possibilities and the work. It is then sustained by real opportunity and honestly shared resources, tools required, and the intensity of work to make that resource and ability and tool an asset used in your quest for money. Here of course is recognized that people with ideas are assets that can be used, for money. And from here graft, corruption, temptation, and a wide variety of desperate plots to use people for ideas/ to use people for labor/ to abuse people for more money than you deserve/ and all the rest begin, simply for the money. Real money is what someone else is willing to honestly do for you, or share with you/ because you did something of equal value for them. BUT the majority of money desired, is not for that/ by removing the honesty, the demand occurs to make them slaves/ so you can be king or queen, or even god in your own eyes. Fools/ one and all. Life is literally about happiness and that cannot be shared by making people hate you, idiot. Money is not necessary if you already have everything you need/ or can do whatever you need for yourself. Therefore independence and true freedom is literally based upon what you can honestly do for yourself in terms of need/ and the truth of what you actually do need, and not just want or use for pride. Want is irrelevant to independence/ because want is essentially the war inside yourself against selfishness; you want/ you lose, because selfishness has won. Thereby want is actually an enemy attacking you/ to destroy your life, by consuming your time in worthless pursuits of stupidity and graft. The degree of selfishness is important/ but every want is a display of selfishness, needs are however just a fact of life: no one escapes, needs must be accomplished or you die. Reality is then a relationship to your own society and your own situation as life. Gluttony, luxuries, & sloth, are merely the indulgence of your pride. In summation of basic things; the reality of human life is defined by the opportunities in fair play, that each one is allowed to consider. This is understood in justice as the right to participate, just like the others have a right to participate in our lives. Fair is fair/ and equality means the opportunities that are assigned to you/ belong to me as well. The difference between competition and harmony is the sharing of responsibilities and opportunities/ rather than fighting, to be selfish, and to control the others. The reality is not "nobody has nothing"/ instead, it is simply a shared world, with honest friendship, understands life is important; please feel welcome/ but understand you have a duty as well.

The demand for constitutional decree is required, because with acceptance of life comes the constant demand for more/ just a little more/ oh, what could it hurt/ make an exception for me/ etc. Constitutional decree and the acceptance of this as true authority that can be enforced by the people, rather than just a few people. By the need to cause a vote by 9 out of 10 people to enforce a change/ and by the understanding, anyone proven to have abandoned these constitutional decrees shall be charged as a traitor. Are all required to sustain a life, that will preserve and conserve/ rather than consume and disgrace. There shall be limits, because we must/ not because anyone wants or desires them; we simply must, for the sake of life on earth. That does not mean, you cannot insulate to achieve your desired temperatures/ etc. These are things to help life in the future as well as today. Things made for recycling/ and then recycled. Cars that get one hundred miles per gallon/ and so on. With time, you can achieve months of vacation, because you share. **We**, can have a better life/ All of it! Throw the fools of today in jail, if they refuse. The constant demand to destroy is nothing more than an insistence of these few people to control the competition or simply put their name on something, to "pet their pride/ and shove their arrogance in your face". Stop them. This is particularly prevalent on any university/

they have toys, "your credit": with numbers, instead of reality/ they can do anything they want, until bankruptcy for the nation stops them. Then they will leave, to find another country if they can/ or to continue sucking you dry, promising you need them; but never accepting they did the damage and they are the problem: but arrogance will never admit to anything but lies, it is their way. They are like all churches, who vote it in and then leave; let someone else pay, "I just want to put my name on something expensive/ to prove winner". The university simply believes themselves to be gods/ why do you suppose "they deserve all the money/ and you get to be the slaves"; it ain't because they call themselves equal!

Fair play accepts everyone is equal/ and an equal respect to everyone: no exceptions. In more simple terms "you can't control my life/ unless I too can control yours: same for both". This asserts all natural resources and their transport to others, are then subject to law/ because we all have equal control, the same for everyone. In reality here, no one is actually equal, because we are all individuals/ we are all separate/ and we are all free to choose as best we can. That means fair play is subject to honesty, and the assertions of respect which means what is fair to all/ is fair to one. The question of leadership is not a question of difference/ but an honesty of truth, and the reality of a decision that must be made. Therefore whosoever defines truth best, becomes leader by the demand "this affects us all". I AM NOT your leader/ you must put forth women to lead you, and they must assemble together properly and with respect for all, LEARNING what must occur to be acceptable leaders for life on earth. That is their job/ your job is to help them succeed/ my job is simply to help you both, but I am defined by their needs not yours. If you want my help/ send women to learn, and lead you. BUT remember this; it is YOUR job to learn how to be independent and free/ learning NOT to be selfish and divide life because you choose to compete for wealth; but learning instead how truth and reality shall combine into the creation of an independent and free society, with limited resources for all. The more condensed the living/ the greater the ability to share; but don't forget the parks and "playgrounds" for living happy. Happiness is not bought/ it is shared. Life is not a game/ it is your decision to survive. Make your choice.

Issues arise here as to intellectual resources or talent: these are clearly more "natural" than human derived. The consequence being an acceptance that the majority of this, belongs to society. The understanding of this accepts, the living, the training and the opportunities to learn are provided by society. Therefore more belongs to society/ than by any means of assessment of personal work or decision. BUT the consequence of true work, and appropriate decisions is society shall reward you appropriately: a simple "you bless us/ we bless you". It is fair/ but NOT as is done today, with extortion/ liars/ traitors/ thieves/ and bastard's without number. Be honest with your life and theirs/ be fair, why corrupt everything important to life/ why through your respect into the garbage, and demand slime and maggots to be your mantel? Why. Just because your job is different/ or mine/ that is irrelevant, **we all have to work**; that is life, take it as a duty/ or get out.

An education reveals 7 fundamental needs: they are primary communication skills, assigned by honesty & honor/ critical social skills, as fundamental respect/ necessary mathematical & economic skills/ an understanding of the court and justice/ a responsibility to the government & social networking, for fair play and equality to survive/ an opportunity to choose and live what is personal for freedom and self-respect, and this does include a job for everyone/ and the medical, disciplinary, & survival skills required for life under most conditions, a respect for our reality as life in this environment of people, places, and things. These are the lessons of life &

society, & integrity; necessary to be learned by all, starting with the young, and expanding throughout the world.

Discipline is the assertion, "I" will accept the price of my decision. Thereby understanding that price; developing a respect for that decision; and acknowledging YOU chose a direction for a specific desire or purpose: therefore duties do come with your decision. YOU said, "I will do this work"/ or participate in this life, or accepted the consequences of your direction: because you said, this is worth your life/ or your body/ or your mind. There are few things in life honorably chosen to this level of destiny/ but they are real. The question of love or hate, exists in this realm. The question of life or death, exists in this realm. The question of reality as assigned by the truth of its consequences such as is described by this court case/ does fall into this realm; each because the consequences are severe enough that truth must be found and accepted; life is literally on the line between good or bad. The lesson here is about understanding your decision/ and understanding its potential cost. Like a war, may make you disabled/ the price of prosecuting what you have chosen to believe in, can be very high. Therefore you must accept what has true value to you/ what is the freedom and the future to what you choose to do; or what you choose not to do? And from that value, and that freedom decisions are made. By learning how to examine/ investigate/ and decide before "the choice owns you"; it is possible to live life honorably and with respect, at least for yourself. There is no one more important than you, in self-respect/ because if you lose the value of yourself, then how can you give value to anyone else? You cannot/ you must accept your own value, before you proceed in life beyond the limits of time/ or even as time itself. You do have value/ accept its price. Common schooling begins as the relationship every job has with your life. And how every mistake, even if it is not yours, becomes a burden that you will or could carry until wisdom alone can remove it. People "bottom out, psychologically" because their own burdens have consumed the value out of their lives. But having done that, the people either die/ turn to hate and violence/ or become cleaner, and find in themselves a reason to begin again "I will do better this time/ I now know what went wrong": INSIDE YOURSELF, it is never the fault of someone else that burdens you as a person/ although they may be responsible for the burdens of body or even mind.

Money is the discipline of a society, displaying its respect for one another. Here then in america, NO respect exists for one another, reality merely translates this behavior as the "heinous crimes of slavery, human against human". As described by the fundamental truth of criminal deceptions. The numbers of american money, have been fabricated by liars, using the "pyramid tool of a stock market"/ to deceive and mass hypnotize the majority: this is as old as humanity too/ nothing new. "Follow me to wealth, follow me to everything selfishness desires"/ and the people come running. They abandon reality and thereby sanity, to play the game of monopoly, and win slaves for themselves. It is pitiful and a disgrace. Money is the time & labor of a human being and the transfer to or from one person to another of a resource in their possession; that's all. Money is not a number, numbers are for determining work/ they are never to be toys, as is true of the american dollar. The number of dollars in american money/ promises the time and labor and resources of an entire world, "for the next thousand years or so" with every single person by one or two on earth, working as a slave. Sound fair? It is the obvious whore's and failures of a fear so extreme, that everyone bands together to lie/ so they will not have to admit the truth. Making the entire nation/ a nation of liars. It is the fear/ not the people that does this: the fear is complete world destruction/ do to things we cannot control: "Must get life now/

HURRY"! Even so, it is a treason, and a traitor to every generation but yourselves. And to yourselves comes the name MURDERER/ BECAUSE instead of doing the best you could, you surrendered life/ and sold the future to hell. **SHAME ON YOU!**

Whoring means; to understand the trap & temptation is going to ruin or control or damage another life/ and then doing this very thing, on purpose, by design, and with every intent to manipulate & plunder the defenseless and weak. This is you/ the older generation/ and the young certainly do not look more promising as of yet. The whore's of wall street, and its stock market, may not know how many lives he or she trapped and skinned alive/ but they do know, MANY lives were changed; the business of an entire nation has been robbed/ the security of a nation has been compromised to the state of civil war/ and the world has watched in helplessness as your charge into hell, has polluted/ decayed/ and stripped the earth of its resources, environments, and safety. **SHAME ON YOU!** And all for what, so your own selfishness can be stroked, while you play god for free. PRAY YOU DO NOT get what you deserve. But be absolutely sure, without the help and desires of the american people, these goats could never have led you into such disrespect/ nor would you have ended at the door of hell and Armageddon. Without the university and their experts, the people could not have been so blind and stupid. Without the government employee standing for nothing, failure would not be eminent. You are little different than drug addicts/ the reality is, "you too will go to detox/ or you will not survive". As much to blame as these are/ the real failures of life on earth are the very few military and political men who started it all, after world war two. By assaulting the nations on earth, using atomic bombs to threaten an entire world. The military and the politicians immediately following the end of world war 2 chose deliberately to "blow up pacific islands, with their new toy": and to choose deliberate and extreme essence of excrement for the purpose of making the world fear/ the intent of that was distinctly NOT friendly, but in fact issues a threat to obey me, "I am god to you". Causing in effect, a need to arise in all other nations to stop them, by becoming nuclear themselves. Some "actual hero's" are those who gave the USSR the plans for atomic weapons/ NOT because they were right, they should have chosen another path. But because the reality of the day was simply "what will they think of next?" And the understanding of men clearly states: if they got sufficient control of the military of the USA/ they would indeed have played satan to the world. Do you think in all the nations on earth there are not more of these same people? Don't be so completely gullible/ there are millions: only the right combinations to achieve military control have not yet been solved. But today, it is irrelevant/ because terrorists are coming first. There is no possibility that even one weapon of mass destruction can remain/ there is no honor or truth in leaving the most severe weapons in the hands of anyone, including "the world police". They are a disease and a disgrace to men/ and women might be worse. Who knows. In the end the USSR balanced the USA/ and they played off each other to prove they could have more toys/ by using the other to demand more money and power: does not he who controls the fate of the whole world have power? Of course they do! Is it fair to humanity to let anyone control such power/ of course it is not/ NOT ANYONE. Failure is death to you/ because life is coming to hard times, and war is an easy answer that will not be stopped in time; dead and gone. The failure of this disease is clearly continuing to spread across the earth; arrogance is a consequence of aggression/ and aggression is a consequence of arrogance; they feed off each other, and violence is their purpose. Consequently violence is coming; you may know by the intensity of the arrogance/ or the aggression/ violence between nations is war. Therefore the world inches closer to its end/ as people begin to refuse to die in war, they all say "kill the bastard's so we don't have to go"/ what then is easy: you tell me? The answer is bombs. Take a look/ do not the terrorists love bombs? Did not the economies of both

the USA, USSR, and more end in the trash for the cause & purposes of bombs. Bombs are coming. A footnote, although it was mentioned before/ again I tell you to shut down the cell phones networks; and the bombs will go away. You can use other means to control simpler remote controls. Some cars will still come in Iraq but the majority of bombs will go unnoticed. Why did you not/ its stupid. Returning to those who threatened an entire world, by playing and deliberately placing fear in humanity/ words are not enough; only the recompense of HADES is enough. These few did cause the Vietnam war/ these few did cause the extreme debts of today: and when the USSR "got theirs" the first thing they did was to try to prove "we are more dangerous than you/ fear us". Such is the way of men/ the disgrace of those who lead. But not to be left out, are the propaganda makers who led the American and other peoples' into believing "we are safer now/ we have atomic weapons; aren't you super". Put an emblem on/ get your cape, and run around in your underwear, cause fantasy land has begun. STOP IT, and survive.

From these pitiful beginnings the stock market found its fuel/ from your fear, and the knowledge of men in charge of these things and more. From the extreme disgrace of evolution, you do stand at the door to hell and Armageddon. Hell from the rest/ Armageddon from evolution, and the crucifixion of genetic nature it allowed, because the masses didn't care enough. Simple as that. Failure is dribbling from every orifice of "the massive dragon" called greed & want: does it not consume everything it touches? Indeed it does. The numbers of this day, reflect only the truth that you borrowed trillions of dollars/ and spent it. But you cannot pay/ so the numbers are just more lies to cover the cesspool of lies already in the sewer of your greed. You as a nation are more bankrupt than any nation that has ever lived/ bar none. You are so broken/ that only truth and reality can explain the possibility of change/ because the lies have suffocated and destroyed your truth. Your truth is you didn't care enough/ you wanted "to live before you died": but you now face reality, because hell did not yet come. Truth however knows it is only moments away. Change or be damned.

One of the most constant lies is "numbers don't lie". You could not be more wrong, numbers without reality attached from the basis of a fantasy that does not exist. But with numbers and the resulting math, you as humanity can create delusions and definitions to suite your made up world. And have. Numbers are easy warriors, you have sent them into the battlefield/ to tempt and redefine the weapons/ and literally have won: the American public is bankrupt/ you win. But what did you win? Is it not civil war? Who made them bankrupt/ who took their nation and threw it in the sewer, so they could shit on it, and call it blasphemous names? The reality is most all did their share/ by following their heart to pride and want and consumption. You are too stupid for words. Not because of intellect or work/ but because you believed life was less important than money (even money without worth), as you lay dying from your injuries as a nation: what is more important now? If you don't know yet/ surely you do deserve to die; just how it is. Money as a reality is not easy, you must convince another person that you did in fact do something for which they should share their life or possessions with you. Honor allows for honesty and friendship to decide. The failure of honor brings lies, cheating, and thieves prostituting themselves for nothing more than dishonor/ or in many cases for the direct purpose of "murdering another life, by one form or another". If you take their future/ then you truly assaulted their lives. This by its effect has become a constant desire for "just let me have enough numbers/ so I can quit dealing with these people"; which then mutates into "please make them my slaves"/ but not me theirs. This mutilated society into incessant gambling with everything/ which has grown from compete stupidity to **ABSOLUTELY INSANE "we can be gods/ lets**

redesign nature". A greater degree of sin cannot be born. The consequence of all these things are the poor, a tragic reality "they stole our world, by convincing us to follow their numbers and the propaganda of "its free/ just pay later". And there opposites, those who call themselves wealthy, by eating from the trough of arrogance and blatant treason. Saying to themselves "I have enough numbers for the rest of my life/ the HELL with those others". Both have set yourselves up to "eat the children" as you continue the absolute assault of earth itself. What do you think you will do/ when the food runs out? Can't happen? 2 million more mouths each week/ and you are insane already. Face your truth: you have been blind/ raped/ deceived/ and literally broken as a nation, by your own greed. All citizens will now "jump up and down crying NO it can't be" / I was suppose to die first! Too bad? REALLY/ are you sure?

Today I do confront you with your own bad news/ not to assault you with it/ but to wake you up to the destiny you have chosen. You are all "sidestepping reality" by saying "NOT TODAY, in the future/ a long time away; after I am dead": really too bad for them; glad it ain't me! **Just another lie/ BECAUSE IT IS NOW, AND IT IS YOU.** BECAUSE you deserve it. If you refuse your responsibilities/ if you hide, it is a decision/ if you do anything but face your truth and your reality: then you will receive your destiny. You will enter HELL and Armageddon within ten years. BECAUSE by the end of ten years from now, the earth will be dying, and you will know this cannot be stopped. True and complete insanity will begin/ and life will be given to you, because you are now god: therefore every soul shall disappear from earth. Those who come within soul as an identity in love and truth will disappear from here/ but all others will lose their ability to find compassion or truth, and every terror increase like a horde of warriors invading your every thought. Horrendous today, is little more than a baby's milk tomorrow, if you fail.

This is a literal translation of the destiny you have chosen as of today.

CHANGE!!!!!!!!!!!!!!!

You are the people on trial/ you will choose life or death for the world itself, judgment in not in your hands: but the verdict that will be a second chance or let them die/ is up to the women of earth: because the men have already voted, and chose hell & Armageddon. If the women cannot do better, it is not their fault as far as you are concerned: SIMPLY they are your last chance to survive. HELP THEM OR DIE. They are allowed because they are different. BUT DO REMEMBER, you live as reality/ and time is running out.

Some of the most simple questions for you to decide among yourselves is whether you will forgive each other/ or hate each other, for creating this mess. Do not simply choose to hate men/ what will that gain you? Nothing. Instead understand the majority simply react/ and find themselves cast adrift and without, unless they go along. That means the leaders have led/ but the majority have ruled, because they did choose to go along. Are women different? Yes/ but will their leadership be different? Yes, but only if they lead as women/ not as women trained by men. Will they be better? I don't know/ only time will show us reality. Today, the nation will yet survive, and the outcome of change will not be so severe as to cause major strife; you can do this, but you will work hard to correct every disaster you made. Or you will be discarded as a nation; the world does not need you/ you are not greater; nor are you less: instead are you not composed of every nation on earth? Therefore as america goes/ so goes the world. Make your decisions. The next question is; can you forgive and accept your poverty, allowing truth & reality to recreate a much better america/ by fixing all these problems? Or will you surrender to hate, realize depression and civil war/ and go directly to bloodshed & complete failure; using rivers of blood as your symbol before the world? The choice is yours/ it is not mine. But do remember

this, your lies are dying/ by revealing them ahead of your own death and destruction leading to the end of the world itself/ has simply allowed you the opportunity to escape from your hatred, and save yourself, and help the world besides. It is a worthy thing for you to do/ but if you have no honor left inside, you are sure to fail. FIND YOUR HONOR. That is your true decision here/ but this will also require the price called forgiveness/ the consequences of what reality demands/ the understanding and decisions that are led by truth, NOT your want or pride/ and the understanding, never again. If the price is too high/ feel free to go to hell instead. It is clear and certain and sure, YOU WILL NEVER be allowed to return to all these tragedies. You will never be allowed to return to all this lying, cheating, stealing, and failure: none of it. Either you will honestly grow up and find respect, honor, and truth; or you fail, and the earth with you. Just how it is. Why? Because the environments of life on earth, cannot survive your assault/ you cannot survive your pride, arrogance, want, or weapons/ you are destined to war. And if you are only able to evade the first hell by removing the weapons of mass destruction. Then the second hell will be far worse, because every resource will be fought for, and every reality will become life or death; completing insanity by destroying every discipline and giving you Armageddon itself: complete chaos of genetic structure/ "nature in flames." Of course if you fail to remove the idiots from their intent to create fusion (atomic fire; wherein everything on earth then becomes fuel: no way to put it out or control it), you won't even make it past 2010. Doesn't matter what else you will do. Stop them or die/ it is not a hard concept!

Your only true option is to choose change & support the critical works of life, before the very last chance goes by. Without honor, you cannot negotiate. Without caring for everyone on earth/ war is all that is left. Take your pick. Without population control, you are dead. Already the extreme limits for fishing have been past/ already you are discarding land, the only other option just so you can drive your cars to the suburbs/ you are creating chaos in nature/ and you are assaulting everything you need to survive. Not to mention all the little preliminary war games of men. Foolish is not a big enough word, by any means of definition: you are ABSOLUTELY at the beginning of insane beyond measure. Stop and find life. Your version of respect simply associates life with the power to destroy it/ because fear owns you. Fear is an insanity/ because it assumes you are a prey. You are not, you are a living miracle from your CREATOR/ and you have a right to survive: but not a right to do as you are doing, living as disgrace and disrespect for everything but failure. Stop it now. All lies become failures/ it doesn't matter what the lie is, at some point even if it is death; the lie will die, and take a part of you with it. Stop now in time, while you can still heal and survive.

This site is about the realities and behaviors of sexual relationships between men and women. It pursues an appropriate level of distinctions, functionally challenges base understanding and reveals considerable about humanity itself. There is a second document to be read/ linked here, both are long, both require an honest level of physical realities are a basic, real, and hopeful happiness for life. There is also some issues presented by "the

descriptions in Revelations 12 of the bible”/ and how these relate to me, and to women in general. There are also necessary issues regarding life today, and all that threaten us/ because it is these facts that have created a need to produce this material for you.

As to me, you are free to ridicule/ I don't care, it is irrelevant to me: but if women fail to support their new reality/ then choose carefully a world in which we can all survive: the consequence will be, life is abandoned entirely. Women will lead you, or I won't care. Because man is through being ruler.

I have literally NO desire to lead you/ nor do you have anything to offer me/ nor will you make me do anything I choose not to. But that does not mean, I cannot or must not stand up and demand the place I live/ the nation I live in/ or the world of life, **shall not** be destroyed by ignorance and blatant stupidity. This is NOT confrontation, if it were I guarantee you would recognize the difference! This is education, and the demand to "wake up, before you die"/ it is a woman's way: therefore my own story has conflicts still to be resolved.

The consequence of all these realities is quite simple, even apart from all the other warnings; what do you want to do, face honesty and truth/ or continue to lie until the lies take your life? The choice is yours.

The remainder of the site is just for personal input, not yours/ but mine, as I choose to do. The reality of your

choice, is simply life or death/ because reality is coming, and you have no choice but to GROW UP, FACE YOUR RESPONSIBILITIES, AND YOUR DECISIONS: Or die.

I have 6 web sites/ they are listed below / I am exactly the way I write, and will not change for you, or because of you; there is NO doubt.

Your financial needs demand immediate attention, before the eruption of absolute pride, and its subsequent violence and hate take over the country. Once that happens, "you are living in Iraq/ or more correctly far worse". People have been known to demand "hands, arms, & lives for stealing"/ and in America the stealing is beyond all scope of containment; unless there is a legal answer that deals with the people together/ and fixes the problems with peace: whether you like the outcome or not.

The reality of your situation is: YOU MUST continue as you are basically doing. YOU MUST FEED all who need to be feed in this country. YOU MUST ENGAGE THE COURT, AND THE NATION IN THE LITERAL AND REAL DISCUSSIONS OF HOW, WHAT, AND WHY,,,,,, ARE WE GOING TO DO? Any suggestion that the numbers shall remain are unacceptable/ any suggestion that limits shall not be placed on personal wealth and income and property, shall NOT be heard/ any suggestion that this is enough to survive, is like a child playing with venomous serpents; you are going to die. Because the environment and its life have had enough of you.

These are not hard issues to understand, full and complete descriptions exist in the sites provided/ and others have provided more; look for them! You are to prove them wrong, detail by detail in the next and more critical trials of life or death for the earth. FAILING TO PROVE THEM WRONG IN ANY WAY/ YOU WILL WORK, unflinching at fixing the trouble and cancer of your ways. So that you may continue to survive, here on earth!

One of the critical keys of leadership for women is a distinct and realistic understanding of behavior. The consequences of an arrangement of variables that then becomes an action or reaction based upon the mental measurements of "this expectation will result/ or panic has set in, & I am helpless; save me".

The question of behavior is limited by the distinctions of sane or insane/ the reality being a definition based upon your personal association with the truth. Truth or lie, is a decision conceived & "illustrated, by the function of mental comprehension"/ whereby destiny is assumed to be, a creation determined by physical experience or "the fantasies of a mind without ties to reality". These things are considered as a human truth, or a framework for lies, as they conceive of "a flock" which then accepts a mutual decision based upon majority want. The reality of truth is

not human/ BUT relies entirely upon the concentration of the evidence/ that then compiles a directory of possibilities. "The first accumulation, to tip the balance", toward an action establishes that consequence/ and that consequence is then granted to be the knowledge of understanding, and the fundamental value of wisdom, to all who care about life. Here a possibility has become a truth, because we understand the balance of the variables tipped in favor of one consequence, and not another; this is the creation of a decision, in simple terms. This is not a race/ nor is there a winner; balance means a relationship with life & environment that finds in harmony & wisdom the right to influence a decision that directly confronts you. Base elements of decision are achieved by understanding one action does lead to a reaction/ therefore by choosing an action you learn to expect the consequent reaction. This is the first sign of sanity/ that you have achieved sufficient knowledge to intervene in your life with choices, and believe the prediction of consequences based upon the evidence is not only possible/ but will happen. Insanity is the LIE, "that having assembled the knowledge necessary to predict & understand the basis of probability,[means you can fail or die because of your actions], the insane continue on, and do so anyway. They have become "Gamblers". Assigned by the fate of their decision to a reality they cannot control/ do not want/ and refuse to believe/ "The have lost their mind". That means simply; the mind measures and when you choose not to believe what the mind tells you to believe "could be fatal or serious to

your existence"/ then you are lost. Because without these measurements, the only anchor for life left, "is faith in GOD ". NOT faith in your religion of rules and duties/ which then becomes the fantasy or illusions of a zealot (the truly insane)/ but the more common insanity of assuming that the direction of your life will come from "obeying the rules", and believing that because you want or don't want something, YOU will be protected because of your religion. IT IS NOT so.

FAITH IN GOD As an anchor in the reality of your life, DOES NOT assume. Rather life says, in miracles we know, that there is LOVE, GRACE, & MERCY/ because with only a few exceptions in body and mind, these things do surround our lives everyday. Therefore understanding accepts "I will be calm, at peace" with my life/ because reality is my friend, and truth is the essence of every miracle, and as I learn it will come to my rescue, and keep me safe. Therefore life begins again on the inside, where the journey into that truth, of life, becomes real in your heart. GOD will be found, in the soul that gives us life/ and love will be known, because it is the essence of miracles as well. Presenting our living therefrom with the evidence of eternity.

Eternal existence in love as life, is an expression in JOY/ where happiness is replaced by the honor of life in happiness / and the glory of being truly ALIVE, becomes as your home/ and GOD Is your family forever

Behavior then refers to your relationship with truth, or your relationship with the measurements of your mind. The critical difference between what is called "good behavior, or bad"/ is the lies you are willing to accept. Selfishness applies dishonor & disrespect to every relationship. Failure to understand the base elements of sharing & caring presents the consequence of being an outcast/ if you don't have something "to sell", such as looks or talent. But buying your place in society leads to pride/ which then becomes "a game that mimics war". Want arrives to assemble a cast of players, providing the drama of manipulation & the goal of power over them. And boredom enters in as your decision to discard the path of life: learning from it what eternity requires/ and choosing gluttony, laziness, and corruption instead. Every life deals with "some moments that teach patience"/ but the needs of life eternal, and this world also / do require an education in value, purpose, and desire. Discipline and respect as well.

Value is the ascension of life into the happiness that honest respect reveals: such as "we are MORE than mere rocks/ WE ARE ALIVE"/ PRAISE GOD for every life called peace that enters your world. PRAISE GOD for everything we can be, or do, or explore, or anything else/ in the miracle of your life called peace. Corruption is the intent to destroy peace. It is not more or less/ therefore every lie that competes to change life or society, or happiness for less than peace is literally an act of destruction/ expecting

to make you sad. Sadness is the definition of a behavior refined by experience to include the consequence of laziness, gluttony, or corruption; by you or someone else. The reality simply, these actions have presented a reaction that now consumes your peace. The reality called gluttony, is held to be "your race" to take whatever you can get/ let the others be jealous, because you don't care (even though you lie, and say you do). Laziness is a reality defined by an assumption of being owed, irregardless of an opportunity to be honest, and do your share in OUR experience as life. The failure of discipline & respect in you, becomes sadness/ the reality as simple as "you have become a prey to them".

The relationship we share with life is based upon the simple understanding, that discipline, respect, & truth grant our existence, & sustain our survival/ where these fail, "the predators of life occur". The behavioral questions of predator & prey in the existence of a natural balance with nature, understands the simple equation called freedom in time. That to be free, allows prey animals to conceive at will/ BUT without a predator, that freedom to produce "abundant life" quickly becomes a greater threat and enemy, than those who remove "the old, the weak, the sick, & the unwise or unlucky". Nature uses the predators as balance; allowing freedom/ but for a price. In the human experience, there are then 4 kinds of people according to behaviors: those who believe they are preyed upon/ those who assume they are superior, therefore they have a right to attack "their prey"/ those who share the

experience of life as a friend/ and those who choose to journey beyond themselves in search of life and all its mysteries. Unfortunately, the first 2 categories are the most common; they are behaviors of the mind, influenced only by the comprehension of possession & power. They lack substance, and turn life into games, that then result in social failures/ both personal and for society itself.

The honor of sharing a friendship is a part of soul, but has become lost to many because of the compilation of alternative interests, "although fleeting"/ these have largely succeeded in reducing the value of friendship, by replacing it with consumption. Thereby many have thrown away friendship, like all the things bought in the store today/ and found in the garbage tomorrow. Because life needs more and means more than consumption; it is a poor choice/ but understood, because so many do it so often.

Those who journey beyond time are few/ because life is not cheap or easy.

The purpose of every behavior is an expression in desire/ therefore they "walk together, as friends". This does become "the voice in your head" if you lose your balance, or you way. Desire & purpose communicate with each other/ BUT these are NOT voices in your head. Rather desire for life, is the essence of love revealed from your soul to your heart/ & purpose is the honor of your heart translating the essence of your own love, "back to your

soul". It is a communication in friendship, shared by the expressions of caring for life and hope in the existence of miracles of love.

The desire for selfishness, power, greed, lust, and all the rest; DO communicate with the mental measurements of the mind/ creating in response the insanity of hate. Because you cannot express any one of these desires without the decision "to reduce another life/ to LESS than you". The essence of hate in your mind, then reveals an action either subtly, disguised in some other way, or just plain, that assures you "an enemy is being dealt with": you must win. The voices of your head/ then become the essence of your anger[the demand to play god] and the purpose of control: to take their life, and use it/ abuse it/ or throw it away, as you desire to do.

NOT every issue of control is defined by hate/ a "good parent" for instance, uses control where discipline has failed. A honorable expression of discipline is SELF control. But where "the decision , BELONGS to me"/ and you refuse to honor my right as a life, or take that right from me without due cause/ then you have crossed the line into hate.

The question of time, applies the honor of making your own decisions to the reality/ that it is YOU, that shall endure the primary cost of those decision/ therefore you do have a right, to do to your life and body as you desire to do: NOT to another, but to you. Even if NOT enough

knowledge or understanding exist. Thereby as parents, BEGIN VERY EARLY, with clear instruction and interactions about how to make a decision for your future/ and listen closely to their answers. WITHOUT judgment, because this will force them away/ rather with discipline, knowledge, wisdom, & honor in yourself/ restructure their understanding to include the consequence: "IF you don't die/ then tomorrow will bring,,,,,the next year will bring,,,, 10 years from now, and so on. Because life has consequences/ time is relentless/ & truth doesn't care: LOVE ALONE, protects us all.

Since my own behaviors are somewhat "different"/ I will tell you plainly, as to the taxes owed, I will pay the tax gladly on the day the court judge tells me to. It is irrelevant to me. As to the consequences of "issues with women" as described, the reality is not a behavior/ or a choice beyond the simple truth "even the whole world is in trouble". Rather it is neither sane nor insane, but dependent upon the relationships that life will apply to my own existence. I do not say to yours/ because I am the one at risk, therefore it is my decision to enter into "whatever it takes from me, I will give it"; simply because life is too precious for us all/ to do less. While the majority still hide, complain why now, and support "he is insane, but smart: a danger".

As a consequence to being allowed an insight to some women's issues/ the opportunity to investigate and examine definable relationships; do not enhance a woman's right to rule. However the reality of "being a victim"/ of consequences beyond my control, do relate to the destiny of women and their relationships with men. Currently I know very little/ but clearly the right to control over your own body, IS a primary conflict with men. The opportunity to be used/ simply too great to be avoided. Therefore it leads the probability of " thoughts from a woman's point of view." What is certain, and proven in me beyond any doubt simply is: no matter the reason, the body does not respond in kindness/ to anything that is not kind. The body and mind do not respond to abuse or being used with love, because these are not a part of the experience called love. The hope of a life, is instilled in the freedoms to express yourself, not experienced in the other "taking charge"; therefore happiness dies, where discipline and honor fail in men. The discipline of a life, is held within the body/ and those who take that discipline and "chew on it like a bone"; do great harm, where no possible good will come from this disrespect. The body is a temple, to those who respect themselves and the other person/ therefore disrespect proves "the lack of love, is a playground for lesser things", because the consequence of "body parts" demands your attention; and if you are used/ love will begin to fade. Life is clearly different for female than male. The reality more simply a reference to "A good time" for men/ I am happy, I am accepted, I am given the respect

and honor of your life, by your choice in me. The consequence to female, more clearly a reference to how a man treats them; or so it seems probable to me. Therefore the things you do to woman are especially important/ because physical strength gives an opportunity to men that women do not have. However, the possibility to dissolve that physical strength through sex is an opportunity men do not have. The mind holds "the strength called human"/ therefore the mind relies upon its abilities to measure courage, and hope, the assembly of a action or reaction, and the opportunity freedom gives to respond with an expression of identity in desire. Passion is the existence of a strength beyond the simple mind/ and assembles its response based upon the desires of love or hate. Truth applies destiny to this desire, and it becomes "your life's work". Whether in a sexual encounter, or anything else, the passion to love or hate, defines your destiny/ thereby creating your own heaven or hell.

The evidence of time identifies the reality that much will soon change/ a consequence of all the variables created by men. What you do with these variables describes the future, and your wisdom defines your life. Therefore the question to you is are you wise, as women of life? The answer must be, that truth is the key to existence/ happiness is the honor of a life called harmony/ and respect is the distance that justice must travel, before fair play and equality to all result. The disciplines of a life created beyond the delusions of men, is a development of the extreme limits of love. Love is the value, the blessing,

and the purpose of a life designed by the purity of thought. Purity is a relationship beyond existence/ that redefines and refines the expressions of experience as "passing beyond the gate of truth/ and into the relationship with GOD ". What is fair/ completes your creation with GOD As your FATHER. What is love completes every acceptance of your heart and soul, with HIS EXISTENCE As your heart. We "beat together as one love"/ to the rhythms of OUR LIVES TOGETHER; family, for we now belong. The universe is waiting.

Reality states that I have forgotten to include a key element of fundamental governing for peace by women: how to deal with the aggression of men.

Truth describes aggression, as that portion of the brain, that "plots & plans, and demands manipulation; will get them what they want". Violent aggression proceeds into the reality; if I cannot have what I want/ THEN I will take yours, or destroy it, if you won't let me take it. This is the primary force underlying Iraq chaos today. The opposite of "plots & plans to manipulate and control want/ by controlling people"/ is an understanding of wisdom. Want is an immediate gratification, because it gives control over something of value to someone else/ into your hands, thereby allowing you to tempt, use, abuse, or manipulate them. In reality this means: If it has no value to someone else/ then it presents NO control, and neither will

manipulation form. Therefore the violent turns to murder and pain arise/ expecting fear & torture or terror, to do for these what they could not accomplish on their own. The "consequent devil" arises from the insanity of their decision to destroy the very thing they want, because they did not get what they truly desired: to be god, over you. These did not receive this, because they are truly NOT WORTHY to receive, what only respect can provide in terms of an honest life/ and because NO ONE has a right to power over another. It is not fair/ YOU CANNOT play god. PERIOD! The people who refuse to accept this simplicity of fair play/ are lost and without hope, because it is their want/ therefrom they become hate, because nothing else is left to achieve their goal of robbing you, of your respect and right to your life.

TRUTH says, life does NOT exist, because of any want! Want is irrelevant, but only wisdom can prove it. Therefore an education provides a foundation/ but among those who want to "play god"/ only hate can present power, only fear or murder manipulates; because the value of a life, or body, cannot be replaced. To hate is to inform your life, that your mind has taken control/ and your body is now their reality. Life is The HONOR of being a miracle/ and the hope of being found worthy of eternity. The consequence of this definition is a world, that believes in you/ because you have entered into its life, and found your place.

Reality states, "the soul" refines living to environment and destiny/ therefore as truth presents the evidence of "a decision must be made"; both honor & honest/ discipline & respect (these travel together), BELIEVE in the virtue, dignity, & integrity of choosing your destiny, by creating the environment that you do desire in truth; both inside and outside in the dimensions of your life. These are NOT "immediate wants (which must be thrown out). Instead these are "the treasures of wisdom" that lead us all into new & different dimensions of soul. Soul lives as love! The heart lives as the evidence of your desire, formed by the purpose of your decisions. Decision therefrom becomes an identity of your soul/ it is the evidence of you on the inside/ whereby all actions that your choose to complete are the evidence of your soul on the outside.

Broken down into its pieces, aggression assembles itself, when the mind REFUSES, "to take NO, for an answer". More simply, want has then interfered with reality, and truth is traded for the opportunity to manipulate and control. PRIDE THEN FORMS, surrounding the participant in lies/ by measuring how much has been gained, by "throwing truth away"; "Practically a god, so says the mind". Because you did get your way/ this time. Pride is a leader/ because desire then forms around "the LIAR" for these people, and that becomes a thirst for power over all people. Power is the purpose that then invades the mind & transforms humanity into the perversion of HATE. Hate then becomes "the voice inside/ the comrade in arms: for

VIOLENCE". Supporting hate, by measuring all life as worthless. As these decisions form more & more "barriers, against you from every other life": YOU CANNOT BE TRUSTED/ hatred becomes murder, & disrespect becomes "an unquenchable fire", worthy of complete insanity: to prove, you cannot "discard me as trash"/ the suicide bomber, serial murderer, is born. THIS is the basic cycle, as it progresses in time. Therefore to understand the cycle is to understand where discipline, respect, the opportunities for intervention and base realities/ DO allow decisions in you, to help them recreate their path, back into life. If they do so choose.

The reality of want is, as simple as understanding people get lonely, & human behavior proves people WILL pay attention to you, "IF_____". Therefore want is not a thing, nearly so much as a decision to be noticed & appreciated as VALUABLE! Sexual want is lust; or more simply a demand and a decision to use your body, for their purpose in "chemical values"/ YOU are irrelevant, only your body is desired.

Discussion begins: as understanding states "the men of aggression" fall into 2 categories, those who fail because reality has proven to be a greater foe than they are willing to defend against (many do turn to homosexuality here; "let them be a girl/////don't make me fight"). And those who have traded their position in society for power, lies, &

disrespect. These are the leaders of hate/ these are the homosexuals "that play the boy". For clarity, homosexuality is MORE simple than violence, it is surrender "to a lesser insanity"/ so that the slide downhill into hate, will stop; and present a ledge to hang onto.

The foundation of ALL aggression is the mind. Pride uses the mind to translate desire into a direction/ and from that direction comes war or peace. Therein PRIDE is literally the key, that unlocks the door to heaven or hell. Pride is "the destruction of discipline, by the removal of respect for other life"! Therefore the foundation elements of peace are discipline and respect. The primary avenues of socially driven disciplines, are punishment and reward; these are treated as behaviors/ rather than life lessons, and work poorly as designed. Governments also try, using the military for disciplines, in a similar way/ but then become trapped because every military has only one true purpose: to control by war. Life lessons assemble the understanding of relationships so that disrespect need never come here to "your life". If you do understand the reason/ then experience will show you how this reality can be avoided or changed: NO need for violence/ USUALLY! Simply a demand for JUSTICE & FAIR PLAY FOR ALL. It is from here, that equality prepares respect/ it is justice that defends discipline and honor. It is honesty that forms the decisions that become fair play.

HONESTY accepts the reality of sexual needs, and teaches: that LIVES are worth more than bodies/ and the

nation is worth more than individual lives: because the children are worth it. We do have a duty to defend their lives/ they get the world, you leave behind. As a reality of today, CRITICAL to defending against aggression is the acceptance of men by WOMEN. Although most men can tolerate being abandoned by women, the reality is, MOST men will do far better for society and their own lives and yours, if they are not. This is NOT a sex issue/ this is a life issue, because women moderate a male life's decisions "by being from the other side"/ thereby adding balance to their lives. Sex does enter as a need/ but reality is defined by balance, therefore only true needs, "where YOU UNDERSTAND, the truth and clearly see, he is losing his battle; therefore we must help".

The foundation of religions, BEYOND the need to understand "greater questions of GOD, and eternity, and life, Without all that corrupts it": is the decision of men, to control each other by rules/ AND to control women by containing their own expressions, and forcing them to be "as the men design". A THEREFORE CHANGE HAS COME, or life and society and all men will comply or die. To that end, women must write their own version of religion/ their own desires for government/ and accomplish their own values in this life. BUT FIRST, WOMEN MUST DECIDE WHAT THESE ARE! IF you fail at this/ then you will fail completely.

This is a site, conceived by the simple truths of a complicated life. In questions of body & mind; these words

simply introduce more parameters in your learning; as they stem from www.soultalking.info

Time is a wonderful reality, giving all the opportunities to humanity to participate beyond time itself, as a spiritual student of hope. Time creates a display in life of male & female, it honors the bridge that becomes a possibility to examine spirituality as friend or enemy through the opposite sex. Time explains sexuality as the reflection of "a soul" when love honors life, between man & woman. Time explains sexuality as the evidence of destruction, where lust simply extends or takes the power to create an intense selfishness or "disease" called pride, that cares nothing for the person being used. The mind forms a barrier to love; simply because only measurements exist therein: if you marry for the mind, you lose/ because the price is too high. The soul is love, because it is the place where life lives. Failure of love is an emptiness inside/ that only GOD can return to you: DO TRULY repent/ and do not surrender, but PRAY HONESTLY TO GOD. HE CAN AND WILL HEAL YOU, if this is honest.

The question of spirit, is as a relationship conceived for the purpose of TRUST, the desire of LOVE, and the TRUTH of discipline. SPIRIT is then the reality of a conversation "With Our CREATOR" / that begins in the essence and integrity of TRUE RESPECT, and functions

at completely different realities than what is called human. It is not the same as a conversation "with yourself/ or any other person". Spirit extends from mutual respect, to the blessings of life beyond time called eternity. Spirit is then an experience defined as inheritance, a gateway "TO GOD" As was left in place here/ an invitation to our souls.

The male spirit is a directory of soul, wherein men may learn from life the decisions required of them to protect the life inside. Those who have not known their soul, learn from those who have. The female spirit, by deduction/ is then a reality of life as described by the needs of an energy that must NOT die. We do then, as time: "Both have a small bit of the opposite sex in us"/ but life has separated us for a reason/ and a reality. The reason, so we may learn male & female what & why it is necessary, "or good or bad" to do these things to survive. The reality, because LIFE is better when we exist together as one. The issuance of things, either as male or female/ is then a question of values & purposes & desires. The reality of separation, a clear & intensive reminder: neither male or female "can survive the middle ground"/ you will die. Do repent now, do stop being determined to die.

The questions of man: As value?

1. Will you find love worth dying for?
2. Will you find honor worth living for?

3. Can you be true, to the disciplines of your heart?

4. Will you stand & fight, against failure & hate?

As a purpose?

1. Destiny is the child, of a decision that is honest & true. Are you "a friend or an enemy" to this child in you?

2. A quest for life, is the search & examination of all that has value. But it is also a reality of heart, that will search inside and examine you; for the purity of heart & soul that can transform life into eternity. The heart will ask of you: for who shall I live? And you must answer truly and with love, or you cannot proceed.

3. A foundation or anchor, is the intensity of your own soul; accepting your decision to believe in the existence and reality of GOD ! The question is, will this become your life?

4. The physical existence of life, is truly: either as love or hate/ you MUST and YOU WILL choose.

As a desire:

1. The honesty of love defines your life, & grants to each one a direction that honors the one you love. Who do you love most?

2. The heart lives in the honor of your existence, as the expression of happiness, it fills with the integrity of your soul: and is dependent upon GOD through faith. Everything less, is a measure of the trust reflected in the dignity of how you treat life, other lives, or the experience called pride. Pride ends the heart/ because selfishness has no friends.

3. RESPECT is the single description of love and heart beating as one. Love extends the definition of your soul, while heart accepts the honesty & reality of what truth returns to your life, as a blessing on you. Respect is the evidence, that you have known these things.

4. The desire for life is a display of relationships that have formed the barriers of your living. Those who have kept the predators away, to give you peace. A desire that becomes as life to you, is a gratitude that understands the dimensions of time, "HAS space for thought in you". And the barriers of time simply hide what exists beyond time, can be overcome by the simple truth, LIFE is a reality not a game.

Of the consequences that are man, the reality that is woman, refines the existence of man, to an answer that means "us". Of the consequences that appear to be woman, there is a need for man, to achieve true happiness. The problems between man and woman arise from the simple truth, that selfishness and pride intervene/

and reality simply doesn't allow, for every desire to be fulfilled. We do have to "pick and choose"/ what is most important to us both, and then decide how to proceed.

Sexuality does become a weapon, when either side refuses to share and turns to power "over you". Sexual indifference or rejection is a process, built upon the assumptions or the evidence "he or she" is: using me/ abusing me/ has no respect for me/ or simply doesn't care about my needs, wants, or the freedoms of my heart (they have rules). The opportunity of "simple sexuality" is the mutual decision of friendship that is more than understanding a need exists; it is the foundation of care that becomes an open door: "for adult man & woman only/ because responsibilities exist, and they do not surrender simply because you lied. "Plain sexuality" is the refusal to be bound within time, by approaching the soul of your true lover, and finding a heart that "beats in time, with yours". {an exceptionally rare, but beautiful thing}. The question of love & sex is simply the honesty of your trust in each other, and the plainness of your desire to hope. {plain therein means, to let life be as GOD intended it to be/ to let your own love express itself, and not interfere}. The more yo can trust each other because honor & honesty show you how/ the closer you will become. In the same way, "a hug" is the evidence of a possibility called trust, and the invitation to try. A hug your soul does not feel, is

not trust at all. A kiss, is the discipline of your heart asking for an opportunity to "say hi"/ to their soul. OR a kiss is the forerunner of what he or she intends to do with you, like it or not. A sexual experience that leaves both happy & satisfied is a path called "together". A sexual experience that is neither, or too little of either, has been your excuse , not to deal with your life or theirs, a refusal of reality/ a lie in progress. Life is not a game! It requires strength of heart, mind, & respect (at least for yourself). Make a decision, do not hide/ BE FAIR, and honor the person, the relationship, and the value of your time together. Do this by beginning to talk, AT AN APPROPRIATE TIME for each one. Be clear, be certain, and be true to your honesty and your needs for life. But just remember you are not perfect either/ and neither will the one you replace this one with be. Perfection is irrelevant/ love is not. Of the constant failures in human sexuality, is the considerations of men and women to demand "they are all the same"/ none can be trusted, and then the long line of "little rapes begin": women who accuse with their lives and actions, just because you are a man/ men who refuse to accept any woman would be honest and fair: etc, etc, etc. It is time to grow up. It is time to understand sex is a blessing, not an account to be managed, invested, or spent for "little things". As a man, I can tell you for sure, that sex does not buy men/ and if it does, what then "make him something else"? Where is the happiness? Sex will buy you time, but time is irrelevant unless the heart is willing and the soul is ready. Be at peace, and understand simply; men are

about freedom, BUT more importantly, they are also about love, life, and happiness; and these only truly come in the company of woman. Is this not also true for women? Be honest, friendly, and honorable; because living with someone is about learning the difference between wanting something or someone and recognizing life is far more than want, it is love. Be yourself, we are not perfect either/ but do understand men are visual because it is largely the only look we get into the disciplines of your life, and where importance lives in the definitions of who you are. Do you not try to confuse? Most give up serious talk, because women don't play fair. Love is not a game, it is not war, love is the only thing nature gives to us, to examine the blessing of life itself/ be about life, and we will appreciate you. All who are "family material" anyway. If you desire marriage in particular; "a human lifetime"/ then understand this simply, "if I cannot see the truth in you/ how can I believe in the future of us"? Be who you are, not what others have made of you/ be true to yourself, and to "me".

There will be those who demand "Sex, is evil/ sex is the problem/ sex is the enemy/ etc." Because it is an EASY answer, in how to create the power to control someone else's life/ and because their own life became out of control because of sex. All humanity is involved in sex/ by one form or another; therefore sex as the enemy, puts all humanity "in the cross-hairs of who they can control"/ and all humanity beyond the descriptions of what these believe is self-control. Somewhat like alcohol and cigarettes today, that are attacked because "WE KNOW these are enemies

to us/ THEREFORE WE HAVE A RIGHT, to intervene and make them all pay"/ the right to be a mob! Never mind what you or the others do; such as drive while fully knowing they are too sleepy to continue/ taking other drugs/ being distracted in countless ways/ driving but refusing or unable to turn your head around to protect someone else's life: or just allowing genetic research to mutilate our lives, proving nuclear tragedies such as Chernobyl are only moments away (how many Chernobyl's does it take/ what if it's a heavily populated area: where will the people go) / poisoning everything they can: etc, etc, etc, etc.....ETC. SEX IS NOT AN ENEMY, sex is a reality that can be used for bad, just as life can be used for bad: because some are failures, it is wrong to confuse the whole with these few. It is wrong to sacrifice any part of your body, just because you are scared something might go wrong. It is wrong to abandon any part of your body, because you are afraid you will be controlled, or can't control yourself. It is stupid to believe that life is not more than sex/ but it is equally stupid to believe that sex is not an important part of life. GROW UP. And stop being so scared/ you are not brave for making decisions that "control the fear, through mutilation, drugs, or anything else"/ YOU are simply ignorant. Because fear cannot be controlled, the more you suppress it, the greater it becomes. Fear must be confronted honestly, and with the evidence that what can be done will be done, when that time has come. But what must be accepted as real, is simply the path to eternity, is far more critical to you than

anything about this life: how can you abandon your CREATOR, and believe in so little? I will walk it, because it is life to me/ there is nothing more important, not body or mind/ not anything. Share your world, why throw it away when so many are in need. That means do what you can honestly do, and understand simply, that you are not anybodies savior/ you are human, a possibility beyond time as well.

One of the most fundamental questions in my own heart today is: "why, does the spirit of woman inside of me"/ not choose to be friends? I am willing.

This is a question of understanding, that asks: if we were friends, would I still "be used"? Because if I would not then reality would change/ & I would be allowed to participate in the decisions that will affect my own life. I know this would complicate the truth, that whatever she has in "mind" for me/ must be done. Therefore I simply leave the decision to her, as I know not what is truly coming. Truth says, my reality has changed; although I don't know what that truly means. There is a question of surrender, to a body I no longer own sexually: surely this is not what it means to be friends. There is a question of life, as it changes from male to become independent of male/ yet not female either? How does life, without the separation called male or female establish itself as something else? There is much to learn/ I do not "see the future" for me especially. It is not my right to "design a future for you"/ that belongs to women.

I know only what is coming, if women fail.

It is of some concern to me/ that instead of "discontentment with me", the reality of these last few months may be instead to "practice and learn all the realities of a sexual man/ the consequence of abandoning teeth a more simple, no defense for me either": add to that the reality, that for the last 15-20 years my body "tries to kill me, although it always felt more like a reprimand (no, you may not) than a threat" , if I exercise or strength train at all, leaving me more vulnerable than at any time I can truly remember since 7 grade or so. These are NOT comforting thoughts. But I do have hope, for reality and a life worth living. The consequence or possibility of that being primarily after the work of rebuilding a different world. Some will laugh "he thinks he can build a different world". But I tell you, and have told you I cannot/ but women can, because they do think differently; so I will help them if they wish. You do know considerable about me, at this point; those who do in fact read. Not because I prefer to be this open, but much more simply; the world is literally at the door of hell/ why would you hold back? I would not, it is simply necessary to assert: do not be afraid/I am here to help you. People gravitate to those who they believe have power and strength, when times are hard especially. People rarely look beyond their own nose, at truth or reality/ consequently, I am presenting essentially what is considered to be "no strength, and no power"/ yet you are afraid. Because it is not "like you". It is

true, I do seem a little different. But our reality is not a subject of personalities, it is instead the consequence of decisions that were selfish/ proud/ seeking power/ discarding respect/ burying hate, in the manure of jealousy/ and so on: YOU have chosen to separate yourselves from GOD And HE IS sending this message to you, that you may not only survive and prosper: instead of dying! But warns distinctly/ if you will not accept your responsibilities, and your CREATOR/ Then you will receive Armageddon, [the reality of humanity becoming its own god/ the truth that everything being held together by GOD , is now your work, and your way, everything; from your ability to breathe and swallow and understand anything, to the consequence of insanity and pain]. I GUARANTEE TO YOU, it will be a hell beyond all descriptions of terror/ an insanity beyond failure and suicide (you will not be allowed to simply die), you will be forced beyond terror, and held to account for all you have chosen and done/ etc. The purpose of this work and these words are then for good things, and in no way intended to scare you; because every opportunity exists NOT TO ENCOUNTER, "the bad things"/ they are not eminent at this time, IF YOU CHANGE, AND ACCEPT honor, honesty, life, truth, respect, discipline, courage, and more. You will be helped to survive, and do well through the women who will be your rulers/ BUT if you don't accept the price of your survival/ then and only then, will your decisions and your lies and failures visit hell and

Armageddon upon you: as your demand for war against GOD.

The entire universe desires this NOT to happen, because life is precious! I do say this because "This is GOD'S message to you"/ it is what has been taught to me. They are responsible for leading you here. It is clear and certain that humanity does not want to die/ but that reality is weighed by the failure of your ways, and truth describes you as lost. Change, because it is the "right thing to do". Change because the young depend upon you, to help them to survive. Change , because time is relentless and truth doesn't care/ therefore without change, what truth declares, destiny becomes; and time will not let you escape.

The life inside knows only that it is alive/ all that is male or female is derived from body & mind; as genetics or nature provides. Therefore the issues of superiority are mute/ the reality is "same".

In contradiction to this fact, is the assumptions of power, and the demand to use power, to create opportunities in slavery. Man has transformed the ability of women to see themselves as equals in every way/ because man has been given the strength and courage required for protection, and corrupted them to believe he is greater,

thereby "the ruler of women". That is going to change/ not by the essence of strength or courage, but by the reality of life as men have assigned it to be. YOU are going to hell/ unless you change! YOU are going to hell/ unless women rule over men! YOU are going to hell, because you the men of the world, chose it. And only the women of earth can save you. Because you will not believe that/ the realities of life are about to assault men, meaning simply: YOU WILL FACE the decisions that you have made/ and learn the truth about your destiny. YOU WILL UNDERSTAND, that HELL and ARMAGEDDON are the descriptions YOU HAVE MADE YOURSELVES! And war is the only solution you have! YOU will accept, either by death/ or by understanding, that if you choose this war/ then rivers of blood will be your only reward, death to the planet follows.

The question of woman begins; in the biblical terms of "Adam and Eve"/ in the garden of Eden. A man's version of events, that is not fundamental to the truth. "The female version": at the beginning of human time, it is only fair and truth and just to recognize, "that a baby to be born to Eve" must be female! Because if any of the first babies of humanity were male apart from Adam, HOW could the earth be populated? The answer that even you can understand is "only females were born, and when it became necessary males came only in "sufficient quantity" to support the females as was necessary. That made them special, in their minds. The reality was; "A very limited value indeed". None the less/ reality requires the

assistance of man, for the production of babies. And men became "less than anxious" to perform their duties. The consequence being, that women began to tempt them/ the reality therefrom, men demanded it. Competition began/ aggression and jealousy erupted in men: and then came anger, hatred, revenge, and violence/ all because some women needed men and chose to play games to get the sex. The end result, sex became a game/ men became believers in "being special"/ and superior physical strength and a feeble mind accepted the idea that men were only a little different than animals: therefore they should fight for the women among themselves. Predator and prey in humanity followed. All because sex was reduced to a game. SEX IS NOT "the problem"/ rather the lack of discipline, which became a lack of respect, which became the history of man/ and the trial of women; took over human existence. Believe it or not.

The ascension of women to rule over life on earth, **REQUIRES** the games of predator and prey must end! To end these games, the reality of power must be removed. To remove this power, is as simple as removing the money/ the possessions/ and the opportunity of men to attain these things. More simply: the economies of men have literally been destroyed already. The consequence of limited resources requires a "gentle and caring hand" to control the reality and truth of what now exists/ or it too will disappear forever, and men **CANNOT** do this; they will fail. This is **ABSOLUTELY TRUE**/ gamble and you die. The consequence of massive population counts, is simply:

there are TOO MANY for you to destroy by war/ if men try, they will create a war that destroys the earth and themselves: THEY HAVE FAILED, because they want and need not duty. Everything is prepared for women/ they need only to accept the work, and do their best: but if they are no better than men/ then the earth is lost.

Because all these problems begin with sex, and the desire of women to have sex from men/ irregardless of their own desires. The problem of how to build a better world, involves women understanding HOW, TO OBTAIN WHAT THEY DESIRE FROM MEN/ without sinking to temptations and the like. They must do better or life will fail, they must come to grips with their own sexuality and the control of sexuality or life on earth will die. Therefore the man who presents this has been "confiscated, for the purposes of women". All male rights, options, and say; HAS BEEN REMOVED from him/ he is the property of women; but if you do not make him the "wife of women (helper, for survival/ therefore respected)" by treating him honestly you will fail.

This is not "looking for his feminine side"/ this is the reality of surrender to women/ because the earth is in crisis: even if you don't see it yourself, it is true. Look at your evidence/ assess the needs of the future without the fog of your failure or fantasy/ and you will know. ALL THE REALITIES OF LIFE, THAT YOU DEPEND UPON FOR SURVIVAL ARE LITERALLY ABOUT TO DIE/ therefore you will die soon thereafter.

The common question of male sexual behavior/ WILL be investigated in this man; so that the common reality of women shall understand male behavior with superiority and women will then be able to help men, find peace in their own lives/ because she chooses to care: but women will also, be able to take what they need. Men failed, because they made the games their life. Because predator and prey/ want and pride, became war and failure of all kinds. It is want and pride that is the prize of sex/ or the lack of sex/ or the failures of sex. Therefore to understand sex, is to remove the prize from man, and retain sexual reality as the gift of GOD . Whatever woman learns of man's sexual behavior/ she will not tell men; because their reaction will be "to try to alter their own behaviors/ and hide". No hiding allowed.

The critical question is then learning how to create in man a need for sexuality without a reward. How to understand the basic nature of man to assemble the desire for women, in respect. When to insist it is your duty to do this/ even if you do not desire it: because it is the right of women, for "saving your lives". And why dignity and honor are the participants that make life worthwhile. Among other simple basic tools and other understandings as women desire.

As to this particular man, "he has no where to go/ but female"/ that too has been removed. Even though he holds tightly to male, you will break this. Leaving him with only female as an existence/ or the prayer for death;

ONLY GOD decides if that request will be granted. Do not push him this hard, leave room for love/ or he may be lost. At the end of your learning/ only then will you push him so hard, that he will enter into female for eternity, or die. Even so he will not be lost should he die, simply less. Do your best/ why should life on earth die: because of your pride!

As women, therefore the life of this earth/ you are free to refuse all of these preparations and hide in men: your end will be as has been described, but you will live a little while before reality descends upon you like an avalanche no one can escape. You are free to use all the tools at your disposal here, and as provided elsewhere in life and hope and yourselves to work for solutions that will make life possible to remain here on earth; and if you do well, there shall be no less than one thousand years. prophecy of Revelations 17 is to insure that NO MERCY FOR YOU OR THIS EARTH, shall ever be found again.

MAKE YOUR DECISION.

It is apparently necessary to include one last detail, in the preparations of this work. Simply, if YOU cannot get passionate about the end of life on earth/ the reality of war, and grief and terror beyond description; because they are too severe: THEN SIMPLY, WHAT IS WRONG WITH YOU.

These are concepts and definitions from beyond time, to understand them you must be able to think "without your mind".

Here the common man will laugh and jeer/ because without his creature, he is without his lie. The common lie of man is simply; "I am the power of this place/ I control/ I decide/ I am god"/ even if he does not say so, this is the lie of most men inside. The question of life beyond measurements (the mind)/ is a question of reality, how does the body exist/ if all the instructions required by the body to survive/ are not even known by man? The answer is; the mind is used only to play/ or to plan/ or to measure; what is life, takes care of the rest. The question of life, is then far more powerful and far more worthy of respect than the mind/ as everything it does applies to life/ while everything the mind does applies only to want. The mind that suggests "I am a god"/ understands nothing at all; except predator and prey. The mind that lives only as predator or prey, assembles only the need for jealousy, the consequence of plotting and planning and gossip to remove and attack those who lead or believed to strong to attack in other ways, and functions like a wounded animal where abuse and all the struggles of human despair are formed. The question of why, do people choose this road to failure/ is simply a question of why, did you choose against the love that was offered to you? There is love in every miracle/ that is literally what gave it life: free to all. Therefore the definition of love, requires you to abandon it/

love cannot abandon you, until the day comes when all other choices have failed, and you are a burden to harsh to bear. This is the day, chosen by you: "That you will not care, you refuse". In man, the fundamental foundation of this tragedy is pride/ because pride must be abandoned, or you simply will not care. Therefore pride is the price of love/ and love is the price of life; time is used to clarify what you truly choose for yourself. It is your experience in the decision that will become your eternity, for good or for bad.

When all is said and done, the question that remains is simply; do you desire the life inside, to be more than extinguished in death.

As it is true of Creation itself, what is meant to be, will adapt/ what is true inside itself, will conform to the needs of its creation, and the desire of its values as life. The constant measure of human time will end in each one/ but the true value and treasure of disciplines that bring respect to the foundations that give eternity, will not die/ because in truth; they cannot be measured. They are TOO extremely valued. The consistent human descriptions of "woe is me/ I don't get what I want/ I don't want what I get/ & I want more" are the failures of a mind that does not understand miracles are the basis of an experience that

you create, inside yourself. Just as the miracles of GOD Are present here today, the reality of life beyond time is, as you create it to be/ from the values of your own world inside. The opportunity to believe in anything you wish, simply the truth that forms around the energy you will provide/ or the destruction, that you cannot resist, to end reality in you.

Some are sure to say, "he wants sex/ from the descriptions that are not common to men or women". These are the measurements of a simple mind, not mine. The question of life in hope and love is rather the honesty of what exists in the foundations which give us life, and propose the expansion of experience until the relationship achieved has ascended itself, beyond simple things to the acceptance of harmony, and the creation of peace. Without peace, life is without a cause, or a purpose, or a desire except for peace. What is fundamentally corrupt, and the basis of a clear and certain violence to everyone; Is simply the foundation of hate/ and the ruination of life on earth. Such is the many realities of men, as their decisions have now come to the door of their fruition/ behind that door is Armageddon. But if change comes, peace shall return to define reality as the place where we succeeded in respect, and chose honor instead of lies; as a humanity together. There is nothing of life on earth today, that can be done separately. Because today, the reality of human competition, and human ways, means "Either we live/ or we die together; for we are too many for any other way.

BELIEVE IN OUR FUTURE, as a humanity on earth! But not because you deserve it/ or can sustain it on your own; you cannot! Instead BELIEVE WITH ALL YOUR HEART AND SOUL

Overlooked, but necessary are the words: I do not "plot nor plan"/ neither do I react to the consequences truth brings to me; instead, the reality of evidence promotes a decision/ and that decision is written down for you. As is true of any panic situation/ when the reality is severe, only if you have made decisions in preparation of a disaster, will you find a way out. Therefore because all these crisis's and tragedies, have not been planned for/ I do present you with the evidence and the methods of thinking that will begin your approach to a better life/ because survival is NOT enough. YOU MUST educate yourselves in the methods and ways of assembly, that will allow you to create foundations for the rest of time. Therefore an education is presented, in the ways that seem best to me/ because the job given to me, requires "my signature"/ or I cannot do it. The relationships we share as man and woman/ are truly issues that cannot remain as they are; they must be resolved, to establish trust; or life will fail.

That is an unfortunate reality, that can only be addressed by giving women control of sexual expressions, and decisions/ instead of men. That can only be resolved by giving women the necessary understanding of how men work, and how men react to various conditions of sexual life/ HONESTLY, and without covering the consequence "but men don't like it". The simple truth is; Reality is as men have built it/ and extermination is what we are faced with: for real/ it is not a game. Therefore men have no clue, neither do they have a right to continue ruling humanity on earth. They are discarded as rulers/ "so says the entire SPIRIT WORLD To me". Women will rule/ and men will help them, or life dies. The initial spark of excitement in women, as the possibilities/ will end quickly, as the knowledge this is life or death for us all; sinks into their souls. HELP THEM, do not be insulant, a coward to let women lead, or disrespectful; if women cannot save you/ men will be allowed to kill you; simple as that. Women do live a far more "different life"/ than men believe, therefore they will choose differently, if the corruption of men can be removed. Being a ruler does not entitle you to slaves. Being a ruler entitles you to move society in the direction of peace and justice by whatever methods you as women have chosen as beneficial to that purpose; whatever that is. Sexuality is a consequence of needs/ therefore primary to human existence is the fulfillment of those needs. BUT, PRIMARY TO LIFE and to love, is the existence of honor, respect, happiness, and hope; therefore until these are met, the reality is just sex.

Sex by itself, disrupts honor, plays relentlessly with respect and disrespect, confronts hope with games, and disguises reality with wants and pride. CHOOSE to fulfill the needs/ but remember this is not a game; and if you will not pay the price of love, the reality will be an anarchy against your sexual existence; with games and promises and passions filled to the brim that all end in hate, mistrust, or violence. Women have control, they may choose how to establish this control. Sexual controls are now reversed and given to women to use as they please/ in the same way that men did what they pleased to women. But if women are not "better than men"/ you will perish, in a world that descends to unhappiness and sorrow. Still better than a world war, that exterminates all life from the earth/ or any of the countless other disasters of men.

It is simple and sure, I need not prove your financial disasters exist/ they will prove themselves; the sooner the better for you/ waiting further only intensifies the question of whether you shall survive. Not all things are done for you/ much will be decided as you go/ but the framework, that gives you choices for life is now in place; and if you use it, you will be wise. If you do not, "Good luck to you"/ because failure, gambling, or hiding can only bring you panic and fear. Men always "get out their weapons" when that happens, and it will be no different this time; except for the fact today "Men can destroy the earth, and every

life in it". In a hundred ways, at least. If your university and government officials were "so smart, as to have a better way"/ neither of us, would face these decisions in this day. Instead these brought us all, to the door of Armageddon/ and only WE THE PEOPLE, as rulers of this nation; can stop the door from opening. Only WOMEN can choose a different destiny/ because they are literally "different". Men will choose more of the same/ HISTORY cannot be wrong. I do not know what women will choose/ but it is a clear and certain fact, men will fail; the world has changed. The addition of 2 million more mouths to feed each week, is only part of the problem. If your women from the entire world, can fix this/ then they inherit leadership. That is the price of failure in men, for their actions have destroyed the earth itself and all life thereon. It is only women who have the chance to salvage this disaster, and reclaim life for humanity/ if they do in fact choose to make this commitment/ and not die. You will face the men/ and you will choose to enforce your authority, because life or death is in your hands. GOD will help you/ but you must do the work, because that is the price of your lives. The question of men/ and the reality of women, is as simple as physical strength gives one superiority over the other. The reality of strength for work/ etc, has been displaced by machines. Therefore the question of women in ruling authority comes down to whether the women can be compensated for their lack of physical strength. The only true physical reality that presents itself is: men lose their strength/ when too much sexual release occurs. Therefore it is sex, that has been

the bane of women/ but it is also sex, that can produce control over men. The reality is as simple as "NOT letting him quit". The questions of how to achieve this control are to be discovered "using the male body for experimentation". The reality NOT a "hopeful situation for me"/ simply a tool. Addiction is expected to be useful. No idea how to survive it, personally/ just hope for some mercy; that's all. No idea, about any physical requirement; none/ just cannot be up to me; I cannot do it as a man. Only the mental and spiritual definitions of female can give me sufficient hope to survive; "It will not be anything less than rape for female either". Just have to "wait and see". Just have to survive/ because it is necessary for women to rule; all die unless they do. Not a pleasant thought. Even so it could be life is simply too important to play/ and every opportunity to survive is necessary and a gift from GOD. Do the work/ use the tools/ be ruler of life on earth. Learn and then teach the others/ but not with "videos or audio presentations: {create your own language, specifically feminine; so that men will be reviled to learn it. Some will still try/ but if you pray, it will be given to them like the book of revelations/ and they will never learn, only guess poorly: because they are not women. In the same way, that the book of revelations cannot be interpreted unless you are spiritual.}. If you do not/ men will come, and be intent upon developing "alternative solutions"; leave them all, without knowledge of this; "like women were left out, throughout male history". Be at peace, but understand there are base responsibilities and duties,

"that come with the property", that are yours. Don't kill him, respect the fact it is a human body/ find "the necessary boundaries"; and keep him alive. Until the day he will choose between female for an eternity/ or death.

There are religions/ various complaints from all sources, regarding the use of a simple tool called sex to attain control over men. There will be "men who say/ yea baby, bring it on"/ but when you do get control, and they know it; they will not find it amusing. Just as you do not find sex by their means of control (stopping whenever they wish) amusing now. If they want sex, "keep them going without relief/ don't ask, take control". It does require a "little work"/ but it will produce a result. As to complaints; tell the men simply, "its our turn, YOU are not going to rule anymore". There are men who do not want sex/ there are men who will refuse sex/ there are homosexuals: which should simply be avoided/ etc. The majority of men will be happy, if you are fair with them/ therefore the majority of men will support and defend you, if you ask them to. Therefore control over society will be established. Even if you do not want sex, the reality is men are in control/ and the only method that is known to work, establishes sex as the means to take control from them. Because they cannot take sexual release/ beyond well defined limits. They will bargain, if you do the work correctly. Learn how by experimentation first/ then begin the work. for the purposes of women: NOT their entertainment/ but as lessons for life. Leave the other men alone/ concentrate on this body; and use it, if it can reveal what you need to

know; this one is spiritual/ and that means, what is man can be avoided. Leaving the body for you to work with, as you need to do. You are allowed to use this one body "without sin: the consequence of choosing to use and not to love and respect" / only because it is given to you as property. Do not defile yourselves by attempting to sin with another. The requirements of later decisions are "literally as a war, for control of humanity/ and exceptions will then be made".

In very simple terms, I have no clue what you can get from this body; "I literally have no control over the sexual parts" . I have become a man, who can be raped/ by women. "I can feel it in my bones somehow"/ that there are no defenses left against women. I do not like it/ it is a lesson, in the reality of women; the life without an option beyond the hope "their gender" will respect you/ and give you an honorable existence. Even so/ I do not question the purpose, but again I have no idea what you can get. No idea today what I could give a woman honestly, because I simply have no control anymore. Its not "my job"/ its not my destiny/ its just necessary, so I pray "the body will be useful to you, for your work/ NOT for "amusements". As to changes in me as described: I belong to GOD ! And will be happy to accept whatever decisions HE HAS MADE. I am certain, it is with love; or perhaps it will simply be too hard to be "male again". I simply don't know.

The real work is "the assembly" of social requirements, that let society become stable and secure in the

knowledge of happiness and equality/ through justice. JUSTICE is not a game/ justice is not an opinion/ justice is not your desires versus theirs! JUSTICE IS, our acceptance of the basic freedoms and rights that belong to everyone/ and where there is a difference of opinion; the work of the court is to "iron out the consequence of what is fair". It is the job of the legislatures to take this information, and make it FAIR, FOR ALL! That is not necessarily a law or ruling/ that is the evidence of values, and the investigation of methods, that represent life in harmony. Peace is the only truth of any society, and the methods of attaining that peace in truth, are literally GOD'S WORK . Therefore it may be said, that where true peace and honest justice, and honorable equity are the purpose/ then the desire is formed from GOD ! And HIS WORK IN YOU/ Therefore if sex is to be used/ it is from GOD / and it is a righteous thing to do; even if it is not "what should remain"! Like world war 2/ hitler and the japanese whoever was actual leader there; cannot be allowed to remain. Therefore the reality of war by the opposition was "righteous, and necessary"/ but war ends, and the desire to control men "religiously" must end as well.

The question to women is a simple one: will you control life on earth? GOD WILL help YOU, if you desire this to be true/ because it is HIS WORLD, and women are HIS CHOICE To save it/ or make the decision to let it be destroyed. You cannot fail/ unless you do so choose. But even so, "it is not going to be for free".

The demand of women on earth is simply "share this work". Do not "let the others do it all"/ do your share. The expectation of men will be "great/ sounds good": until the reality of women proves superior to their own strengths. Therefore be advised, "if any man is particularly unruly or abusive/ or fails to participate honestly; PREPARE LESSONS/ and implement them." As you get control/ this will become easy to do. As to sexual lessons, it is not a case of desire/ it is an understanding of the controls.

There will be many who "accuse me of being the anti-christ"/ fear him, they will say. I am the messenger which brings you all the interpretations of Revelations, and various other parts of the bible. I am the worker, who is given to the reality of simply being a tool for women/ which means simply "I have NO power over you". I HAVE WITNESSED,

JESUS IS MY SAVIOR!

And it is true.

Therefore I say to any and all of these accusers: are not you the one who witnesses against love and life? Are not you, those who interpret against

GOD?

The reality of sex is simply: GOD CREATED IT, FOR HUMANITY TO USE! Therefore NO assumptions about

the validity of what humanity has been playing with, for a very long time are allowed. The reality is/ LIFE ON EARTH , Is in jeopardy and risk of dying. Therefore the tools we have/ are the tools we will use. Men have made it so/ and women will use it, because there is no other way. Once "the battlefield of sexual conquest has ended"/ the reality of women in charge becomes forever. The women WILL then, find a better way. Learn first, as organized women/ then begin. Let America be first/ and do not start anywhere else until this one is done. You may enlist the help of women from all over the world/ but this then becomes a promise to "return the work", in their lands. Do not make promises you won't keep/ do what is necessary/ as it becomes increasingly clear, life depends upon you!

Some will say, "How can he say, GOD has given all power to women to rule the earth" Who is he/ he is NOT GOD! For certain that is true, without any compromise or question/ I am not GOD . But I am HIS MESSENGER. And these are the words given to me to say to you/ if I am not HIS messenger/ then prove the words herein are not worthy of that statement; or accept it as fact. As to the assertions of the prophecy in revelations 17; the test to you/ is to understand and declare Either sexual activity is a part of GOD'S PLAN For life on earth/ Or it is a man or woman's conviction of sin: I suggest "you choose wisely". I tell you truly, these words and this message is your choice, Your decisions for life or death, are based upon

your comprehension of the facts that are in evidence before us. The fact is; men will soon destroy this earth/ a "hundred or more disasters" are simply waiting to prove this is so: but if you wait to see it; you are dead/ the whole earth. YOU must accept the responsibility to understand your reality, and look intently for your truth, that you may then begin the journey that becomes life or death for All life on earth. If you believe in men/ then let them continue: WHY should you not, after all "they got us this far"/ what could go wrong. If you understand men have NO POSSIBILITY, beyond what history proves of their authority to decide the future of this earth: THEN YOU WILL KNOW/ NO OPPORTUNITY to survive exists beyond women. They are your only choice! Whether they like it or not/ WHETHER MEN LIKE IT OR NOT/ they, the women will rule, or life on earth will die. The men will deny this/ but if you let them control, the very first attack on women will be "birth control, by the decisions of men". I GUARANTEE Women will grow to hate all men/ and that WILL become a tragedy to men. MEN WILL be thrown out of the lives of women, and the women would then choose to kill you/ instead of look at you, if they could. The world has changed/ and the consequence of this truth is: women will rule. None has a choice/ either make it happen or die.

Overlooked, but necessary are the words: I do not "plot nor plan"/ neither do I react to the consequences truth

brings to me; instead, the reality of evidence promotes a decision/ and that decision is written down for you. As is true of any panic situation/ when the reality is severe, only if you have made decisions in preparation of a disaster, will you find a way out. Therefore because all these crisis's and tragedies, have not been planned for/ I do present you with the evidence and the methods of thinking that will begin your approach to a better life/ because survival is NOT enough. YOU MUST educate yourselves in the methods and ways of assembly, that will allow you to create foundations for the rest of time. Therefore an education is presented, in the ways that seem best to me/ because the job given to me, requires "my signature"/ or I cannot do it. The relationships we share as man and woman/ are truly issues that cannot remain as they are; they must be resolved, to establish trust; or life will fail. That is an unfortunate reality, that can only be addressed by giving women control of sexual expressions, and decisions/ instead of men. That can only be resolved by giving women the necessary understanding of how men work, and how men react to various conditions of sexual life/ HONESTLY, and without covering the consequence "but men don't like it". The simple truth is; Reality is as men have built it/ and extermination is what we are faced with: for real/ it is not a game. Therefore men have no clue, neither do they have a right to continue ruling humanity on earth. They are discarded as rulers/ "so says the entire SPIRIT WORLD To me". Women will rule/ and men will help them, or life dies. The initial spark of

excitement in women, as the possibilities/ will end quickly, as the knowledge this is life or death for us all; sinks into their souls. HELP THEM, do not be insulant, a coward to let women lead, or disrespectful; if women cannot save you/ men will be allowed to kill you; simple as that. Women do live a far more "different life"/ than men believe, therefore they will choose differently, if the corruption of men can be removed. Being a ruler does not entitle you to slaves. Being a ruler entitles you to move society in the direction of peace and justice by whatever methods you as women have chosen as beneficial to that purpose; whatever that is. Sexuality is a consequence of needs/ therefore primary to human existence is the fulfillment of those needs. BUT, PRIMARY TO LIFE and to love, is the existence of honor, respect, happiness, and hope; therefore until these are met, the reality is just sex. Sex by itself, disrupts honor, plays relentlessly with respect and disrespect, confronts hope with games, and disguises reality with wants and pride. CHOOSE to fulfill the needs/ but remember this is not a game; and if you will not pay the price of love, the reality will be an anarchy against your sexual existence; with games and promises and passions filled to the brim that all end in hate, mistrust, or violence. Women have control, they may choose how to establish this control. Sexual controls are now reversed and given to women to use as they please/ in the same way that men did what they pleased to women. But if women are not "better than men"/ you will perish, in a world that descends to unhappiness and

sorrow. Still better than a world war, that exterminates all life from the earth/ or any of the countless other disasters of men.

If you fail this opportunity for life, as a world/ if you fail to let women rule the earth; then I do know the reality you will face, and it is beyond horrendous/ beyond the terrors of your nightmares/ beyond anything you can imagine! It is truth to say, "anything is better than that"/ therefore use the tools you have, and change the world. It is the day of women/ it is their turn to rule the world, because men have chosen to exterminate it. They have prepared, and are indeed "ready to implement all their horrific realities/ all the decisions to bring you hell and Armageddon without mercy or life; simply death"/ even though they have no comprehension in truth. They will do it, because they care more about power than truth/ they will do it, unless women rule. Not even one; That is the price of "the failures of men".

There are questions in the composition of pleasure and pain/ that ask why? There are decisions that contemplate the decisions of "why me/ or why not me"? There are assumptions in Image, because certain descriptions define an "expected answer". And there are relationships that conceive of more, for either good or bad.

A creature of the earth, lives because nature provides his or her world; they need then only to react to life, & participate as nature & environment allow. Humanity desires MORE, therefore understanding an knowledge prove to be a road to better things. However, the failure of truth in humanity creates the consequence called disaster, "again and again"/ because wants rule over truth, and pride doesn't care about anything but selfishness.

This is not a question of "the failure to understand," because only rarely does that happen. Instead want, pride, power, selfishness, and much more invade the human existence of men, and laziness rules. Therefore they accept the consequences of disaster, as a part of their lives, they cannot control/ because its either truth or want; and history proves truth will lose. Like so very many other lies, it is the laziness they cannot control, not the wisdom to achieve truth/ but the desire to attain pleasures or power, before the price has been paid. If patience does rule and peace is attained/ there are always those who become "bored, and pathetic"; and these will work to ruin the happiness for all. What is man, is a destiny created by the journey he walks, and the desire of his heart, where purpose comes to be created. The reality of these, prove his soul/ and what he shall be.

In the introduction of pain, every man & boy learn the essence of a need for courage, & a hope for strength/ anything less, is the demand to hide from life and pretend in fantasy. The introduction of sexual pleasures, "rotate

life", from the direction of MORE "strength & courage"/ to concepts & realities that are NO less that equal to strength and courage: therein man and boy become confused. For these are considered different directions, but of a similar value to life. Strength & courage ARE necessary for every man. Woman adds to sexual pleasure, an entirely new direction. Woman is "different, than sexual pleasures"/ she is the holder of the KEYS. She is an expression in freedom & relationships that go beyond strength and courage/ and CHANGE the results of man; confusing boy, only after reality proves "pleasure has a price". When things go badly/ both male and female retreat to lessor consequences, and find solace in the things known prior to sexual relationships with the opposite sex.

What is pleasure then completes the cycle of change/ what is pain disrupts or ends the cycle of change; and both male & female must compete within themselves, "to do this again, or not". Pleasure is the beginning of change/ pain is the end of change or the competition to discard life, and measure the experience BASED only, upon images and the corruption of "MORE". Therein sexual games begin/ sexual conquest assumes "fair play". Corruption is the assumption that life, can be broken into pleasure and pain. Therefore in the human mind, a list grows of expectations from the images assigned to pleasure or pain. From that list, details are arranged, & plotting, planning, and temptations arise. Thereby every life in this mind is assigned a value and a purpose as defined by selfishness. Every asset, whether physical body or

possession of something else, arises as the competition of want. Every want achieved, is a pride/ because the game says "winner"; and YOU are the ruler of this game, by your own choices. It is a competition of failures/ because life is a miracle, that you have reduced to "a number"/ and a decision to make yourself as a god in your own mind, over this miracle. You are corrupted.

The question of more? Then asks, did you succeed in being HAPPY? The reality says NO, because love is the only "supplier of happiness"/ and love is not present in any measurement at all. Therefore happiness does not exist here. Reality replies in pride/ but gluttony and sloth, declare "I have more, than them" therefore I WIN. It is by these human measurements of value by the mind/ or value by the heart/ that the difference occurs " I will love my mind/ myself; who cares about the rest/ I am a god, next to them". Sharing therefore ends, because the mind measures them unworthy, and the game proves "now you are just trying to trick me/ therefore you are jealous of me"/ LOSER. Or, if the heart wins, the soul comes to reveal in miracles the love that is given to all life, and the hope extends into eternity, for a gift that becomes eternal.

For those who measure life, here begins the descent into selfishness and power. Because this is where the decision to call other lives worthless resides/ in your mind, a relationship abandoned within the heart. When life has little or no value/ the soul has left you/ and YOU are alone, where only fears & hatreds can & do haunt you and make

each one afraid. They will say no/ but truth says, "when the soul leaves"/ the truth comes out, that you are dying, and life is leaving; therefore it is true. Fear then enters & violence appears as "they must fear me/ so that I will be protected because of that fear: they won't dare to attack me". In this mental world, their assumption is "I have shown by word and deed/ that punishments will come". Therefore I will be safe. BUT of course, in men "others" having an equal fear/ try to prove they cannot be attacked, by doing something even more heinous. "Welcome to the world, ruled by men."

For men, it is the introduction of women, that lessen the pain of fears/ and create a demand for bravery, that extends to not attacking the others/ because "people are involved". It is the games of sex/ that hide the fears of men, to remove bravery and demand the "competition for trophies". A trophy is "one desired by someone else"/ therefore, IF "you can steal her/ use her/ abuse her/ or buy her: you win"/ more pride for me. Pride is the safety valve for fear/ because pride steps on fear, and uses god to declare "like me". (Can't fight god). Pride then becomes even more saturated with the desire for power/ because power, makes "trophy time" even more EASY. And many women comply/ because they too want a trophy.

It is the introduction of "A life" beyond all competition, where male & female respond to the desires & purpose of love: that makes every life "more". It is the honesty, honor, and discipline provided by respect/ that begins and

becomes the "work of love", as it invades the darkness of the human mind/ With "the light called JOY". Miracles then appear honest and true, and expression beyond comprehension of beauty and grace without end; And GOD Enters your own world, as HAPPINESS, Because you know, "You/ we are loved".

PRAISE HIM!!!!!!!!!!!!

There are questions about dating/ what is "the decision" that becomes why me/ or why not me? The answer is far more complex, that "infatuation: the buying of a life with sex, looks, money, flattery, or the rest".

Infatuation brings with it the assumptions of ownership. In that ownership is jealousy, hate, pride or sorrow, corruption, & greed; lust merely translates these "Until the contract is signed". Then consequences come; those whose patience fails/ often become violent/ because in their mind, you have stripped them of their pride; a fate worse than death (or more correctly, your death). Those "who win the prize", NOW, expect the "rewards"/ and if their own expectations are not met, then you are on your way to worthless. But if jealousy erupts instead,/ then you are on your way to abuse. Infatuation requires you to redirect that intensity elsewhere/ not simply avoid it/ but use it to declare: GO ELSEWHERE, even to "this girl or that one"/ introduce them only if you think it is wise; they may get along. Persistence accepts the plan "privately/ but

not alone"/ that perhaps they are homosexual, usually enough "to cool them off". If that does not work, then call the police, give them name and description (people lie about names)/ just to inform them "this person is potentially stalking you", this evening, and at this time: prove to them you did call the police if it seems necessary/ learn the law and use it. If the police refuse/ then set up your own network of people to call, and use it. Infatuation brings flattery and gifts/ don't accept them, even if it pleases you/ it brings the assumption of being owed. Don't be abusive, BE POLITE/ but completely clear; and instantly find anyone else to talk to, and move away. Be polite because it removes the excuse to hate you, or do you harm: but be clear. You DON'T have to be "cussing or swearing, or any of the rest/ BE POLITE, so that NO excuse is given to "single you out as prey". Be polite, not friendly/ but do not be disrespectful, unless forced to do so/ and then "have a back up plan"/ and watch who follows.

The decision that brings commitment and life to a human situation is determined by the foundations you will build together. NOT by what you do or don't do "at a personal, makeup, clothes, job, etc". But by the foundations you create as a couple who "disappear within time"/ to return as one existence of two people in love and respect for each other. The concept of disappearing in time, is simply a metaphor "for a relationship that removes all the

obstacles humanity puts in your way; the rules, the rights, the demands: you must make your own/ because this is your way, therefore you must discover what is your way, by understanding your truth". If you can alter the expectations human society places on you/ then you can create your own together, and nature/ your own identities, and your love through respect, will proclaim how life is meant to be; unaffected by the rest of human society. A commitment comes when life can be dealt with day to day/ because we SHARE the experience, and the expressions of justice and fair play engulfed by love. This is not nearly so difficult as it may sound, or rare as it may seem; simply learn to be yourself, and share honestly. But DO remember when you ask for a lifetime/ you must be fair to the other person, even if you have made a different choice.

Access is "everything in dating"/ no access, means no possibility of a date. GET OUT, and be available, so you can be found. If the "pretty ones" don't want you/ then look elsewhere! Just remember we are all the same humanity/ just a different face, a different identity, and a different discipline. As far as living goes. Everything truly important cannot be found with your eyes. Simply living DOES work better with those who are very much like you: it LIMITS the arguments. Some need opposites to balance their mind/ but similarity in culture, background, & even color, do limit the arguments that will come. Similar minds are fundamental to a shared purpose & desire. Similar bodies, represent an attempt to respect the level of discipline in

each other. Discipline defines behavior, behavior defines your physical world; BUT choose for love, not for less. Everything else is less.

Dating requires work, not sex! Because dating means, both desire an opportunity from the other, to calmly and generously explain "my life , my living, my hopes, and my ways; to you"/ and you to me! When you are done dating, only then will sex have a positive influence, if you are both ready. This apart from filling a need "that is overflowing" if you are certain you desire to do so: there will be costs involved. Don't do it for sex/ do it for respect, and honest caring, or not at all. The reality is, if you are old enough, this will only confuse dating. But if you are young, MOST will end either hurt, sad, pregnant, or "drowning in what do we do now". Because sexuality is not a game/ there are consequences in opening the heart of someone who believes they desire you in their lives forever/ and then leaving. FAR beyond the moments of sex/ you may lose each other forever/ or at least many years.

JUST FOR THE SAKE OF IT, the sexual expectations of MOST men, is "as a simple rodeo"/ pumping is all that counts; therefore he who pumps the most, "wins"/ let the girl be happy! These are really quite foolish and useless lovers. Just so you know, "nobody likes a rodeo, UNLESS they are truly in need". Pleasure begins with a gentle touch and honor explains simply to the woman "YOU are completely safe with me". Beyond that it is share and share alike. Time is irrelevant/ and "pumping" **NOT** a sign

of "happy times"/ but an excuse that becomes clearly using her, instead of helping her feel loved. Prepare for an hour or two, and be happy in the experience, because YOU DO care about her life too. The experience of sex is simple honesty/ the expression of love begins with honor and lifts the soul in respect for our lives together. That cannot be measured, it is found in the gift of happiness with you.

There are realities that will ridicule, there are truths that will attack, and there is a lack of respect in humanity so deep; that you have lost your way and must pray to find it back. That given, I cannot make you understand, what you refuse to accept even when the truth is massive, and the means of knowledge completely within your grasp. So I will just keep going as best I can/ telling you to talk and keep talking because nothing less will provide an education, and nothing less than an education for the world/ will let you live; do explain what you understand to others/ do accomplish something for your world, and your future, and theirs. What more can I say? It is up to you. Live or die for me/ is not my choice; but it is not to your benefit, if I die. Still you shall continue and go on/ I am not a decision you will make/ just a helper sent to you.

Some will say, "women need not learn to control men sexually"/ we the men will let them do what they want [certainly not all men/ certainly not most of the world]. You can try, but without the power to retain authority/ you will lose. They will allow women to "fix all their problems/ there

are so many, and then it can be woman's fault"/ and when done, the men will then remove you/ and fight you for control all the way. They are liars, the leaders of men! Because power has always corrupted them. Therefore power over them is required. But it is your choice. As women, do not be like the religious, "bringing trinkets, and taking away television shows with pockets of money/ without even buying the trinkets themselves". What good are they the next day/ the next week/ or for a heart that aches of someone to love. Instead of these things, "look for people who do love in that country, and support them as they work for their own people, and care for their own children/ HELP THEM be what they need to be; honestly employed, for the sake of the lives that need them. Carefully supported and honored with tools for the job they must do. Be kind, and learn reality first/ then provide as truth completes your respect for these lives, for these nations of people.

We will now move past the preliminaries, and discuss the parameters of life or death/ by the decisions men have made; in terms of this message. Some will "guarantee you"/ that I have ulterior motives; that I am using women to divide the nation and the world, by pitting them against men, and therein causing revolution. That I have expectations of "entering a different spiritual world, by using women and sex as a catapult, to take me there." And that life will be ok, humanity has always survived; and

we will too. Those who point to the prophecy of Revelation will say, "he is a liar/ this cannot be us; we are the greatest generation who ever lived: look at all we have accomplished/ we are gods". Do you hear the hypocrisy.

As to all these things, I write as it is given to me to write/ not in dictations, but as life presents itself for examination, investigation, and my decision concerning the reality that must be dealt with. I am spiritually taught/ therefore I say to you in truth, my decisions in these matters are not made alone. As to the assumptions of dividing women and men/ the reality is, men have already divided the world/ and women will be their slaves; because in times of extreme distress and trouble, physical strength will rule/ or weapons will decide. There is extreme distress and trouble "moments ahead". That means the division must be healed, or the life of humanity will be sacrificed to hell/ because men will go insane, and women as well: YOU will be faced with death because: Another billion people in the next ten years "will eat you out of house and home"/ NOTHING LEFT, and no option but war; a war beyond hell, where cannibalism will confront everyone. War will leave you with death and destruction hiding under every surface, and on any wind/ you will pray for death, but it will be VERY slow. NATURE is EVERYTHING TO LIFE, And you mutilate it, for the purpose of your play; you are literally insane, destroyed by the games you are playing. YOU, have been romancing oil as your true love/ and it has become a whore/ and you a pervert; while your cars simply a pimp to sell your soul; take a good look, and

understand fuel requires oxygen to burn/ people require oxygen to live/ your air-conditioning destroys the climate, and so much more. You are insane! Look at your answer today: "a thousand new applications for ethanol plants": YOU ARE going to thirst to death, but first men will slaughter and behead and rape. And this is only the beginning; but where do I find you all?

Time will tell/ but insanity is clear, obvious, and literally everywhere. EITHER GROW UP, and accept the responsibility life demands of you/ or die, its your choice, not mine. Congratulations to the reader; YOU are now "Paul Revere"/ for you have the information of an invader, that will kill you if not defended against. Are you traitor/ coward/ or soldier, who does their duty? Take your pick.

A footnote; "You can kill me/ if GOD Allows it"/ but you cannot escape your reality and your truth: you are headed to Armageddon, and you know it! Therefore it is literally now or never; "Get your head OUT OF YOUR ASS, wipe the filth off your soul, and grow up!" Or die.

Women will rule, because men have made their decisions; and they will exterminate life on earth/ Armageddon is real.

As to the consequences of sexual demands described for my body/ I guarantee to you, this is not "my design";

nothing involved is to my benefit/ and I have no power, no do I have options; Do you want to trade? As to the possibility of a new spiritual dimension in my life/ that is up to GOD not to me, I cannot do any of it; I cannot even expect to stay alive without GOD'S HELP. Your insanity and fears are simply full of arrogance/ and the intent to escape reality, by blaming me. These things are about YOU, I am just a tool/ that can be removed from you. I TELL YOU TRULY/

PRAY TO GOD , not to yourselves.

The only question that matters now, is if you live or die.

It occurs to me/ the reality of fair play demands a clear and certain understanding between all parties; "Nothing of importance to the matter at hand, hidden". Therefore it is only fair to inform you of the following, that you may see the reality; and act accordingly. All issues confronting you with the exotic idea of "changing from man to woman"/ are literally as described; "a shock to me"/ but included for you only to balance the words and the reality of a situation that represents your entry into the possibilities of hell and more. You needed, to be able to "see me as less than a warrior against you"/ and it has succeeded. This does not mean all the words written are not true, they are/ but it

does mean they were included, for your own requirements, and not mine. That said it is also necessary to inform you clearly, "I am well versed in behavior and styles of acting" allowing me to be "as I wish, in any situation that does not become serious". I am not acting/ neither am I desiring to act or push you in directions you do not wish to go/ except for the facts, that simply cannot be ignored any more. If you cannot "wade through, at least the motions before the court", and understand the seriousness of your situation/ then clearly, no purpose exists for me to remain; apart from perhaps helping a very few people on a very personal level, for their own eternity. It is women, that will now choose between life and death for the planet/ because it is women that can ask for MERCY, from GOD. The men as a population/ have destroyed themselves and all GOD'S creation/ because that is the consequence of their truth. I DO NOT attack men here/ I am a man, "or at least was/ just don't know anymore". Rather I DO attack the leadership of men/ because they who are leaders, have not been able to control their thirst for power, their authority to use and not abuse, or any other matter of any importance to the planet: men have failed in their leadership of humanity, and the whole planet is set up to be exterminated because of it. You can lie/ but it is the truth, and truth has consequences that can be known in advance, because truth is disciplined and dependable. One of the things you should probably know, is "a balanced but aggressive look at sexuality, with the addition of "family issues" included;

are important and need to be addressed. But sent to my own family, it also "controlled the interest/ by suggesting trouble, stay away". The reality of the day is, "I am also acquainted with words, and there effects upon people". That doesn't mean you cannot trust me/ it means instead, that to understand it is your decision, you must understand it is not my decision; nor did I greatly influence you, even if I did suggest "think of it in this way". I HAVE ABSOLUTELY NO INTEREST, in leading anyone! Why would I, it does not exist/ I would choose a simple life unaffected by others, and confronted by creation in an opportunity to share the experience with life/ not be your leader/ not your enemy/ slave/ or anything else. But that is NOT our reality/ and it cannot be my choice, life won't let it. Therefore clearly understand, I am here for change/ because life on earth is at severe and serious risk. I am a messenger/ which means simply; I have been taught, and sent to help you understand your reality/ NOT to lead you, to help you understand your reality/ so that you can change the truth about you, and survive.

What is man, guards the "outside of life" from the 6 invaders of time: energy, predator, mass, darkness, suicide, & fears. These are environmental conflicts and consist of the values & quest for male barriers that then

control our lives. What is woman, lives on the inside, defined by love, these are the values of her soul, that represent life.

It is soul, not the woman that gives life/ but it is the woman that gives value to the life of man therefore equally important to his life, as his own barriers. This is the basic spiritual division of humanity: that man confronts "the enemy"/ & woman sustains the man, because of her love. Woman is sustained by her soul, but equally as rewarding for her, if she joins her soul; "is to become a spiritual life of this world": in harmony with her own creation, the miracle of life is expressed through her existence.

The question of "right or wrong", therefrom understands living as our creation of a bridge, between man & woman so that each benefits from the natural completion of their lives as one. We need each other, because we are incomplete without each other as man & woman together. The common demand for superiority is IGNORANT/ because two make one, on alone can finish nothing/ & one who dominates the other, kills the freedom that makes happiness and gives purpose & honor to both lives. Anything less than love by either, divides reality and truth becomes a distant expression without life as its messenger. If lies come, "the heart dies a little", & the soul "walks away", to wait for life to return.

The question & competition of male aggression forms on the battlefield of who is in control of their life. What is

male, IS initially introduced in "a boys world" to competition by the simple demand of status "I am the superior one: proud"/ or not. The boy is therein advised: "Strength, courage, or together as one; we are able to exert control over our world"/ as far as life (our existence) allows us to go. The opportunity to fight or challenge for superiority, equals an aggressive barrier that says to the rest: NO more. Control over other male existence does come down to aggression, NOT for leadership, NOT for pride/ but for control of your own existence; because testing is common and with determination. Those who do not form their own identity as distinct from the others, do form the basis of armies, and exhibit their aggression by becoming involved in the partnership defined by the value of trust placed in each other. Aggression is therefrom an expression of barriers beyond which penalties will arise/ if you fail to understand the warning. This is common to all male creatures. When life changes boys, and begins male sexuality/ control is a completely different experience. Initially the reality is very simple; "pleasant, why not"? BUT it does not take long to understand this can easily be an attack from the inside; and personal discipline is ABSOLUTELY necessary. The demand for barriers "against what can go wrong" on the inside begins. Sexuality is set aside as a warning, to accept with caution/ although many fail to understand "the severity of what can go wrong; even for years". For those who do understand, a conflict has been born/ a reality that "the inside" of your life can control you, even more easily than the outside.

The outside environment has distinct threats, for which all men prepare as best they can (the homosexual avoids, by pretending not to be male). The inside environment however "can sneak up on you"/ and suddenly life has changed.

The question presented to women then considers: having found "the boy changing to become sexual/ the reality is, in its infancy, the opportunity to control all sexual reference by interfering in his world, and controlling all his sexual reference does exist/ for a very short time. But clearly an opportunity. It is much like "men" taking children to be their bride/ so they can fully control them. The male that uses children, or perverts sexuality upon them has failed in his relationship with women; they are simply too strong; he surrenders/ and preys only for sex "so that he need not be scared". Violence forms when his purpose is to hurt women, and take "their treasures away". A disgrace "suitable for destruction"/ but a reality that needs to be addressed; even to the degree that women review themselves as well. Returning to boys, if you disrupt or destroy their need for discipline. If you alter desire for the strength to be a man; what you get is a boy, aggressively pursuing "his penis"/ not woman, just his penis. You as women have become a target by using sex/ instead "of a new and wondrous reality". The alternative to letting the boy pursue his penis, is to accept control of his sexuality/ and train him as you would train an animal to do your bidding. The consequences of this will be "women feeling superior to men/ and the little boys becoming 30-50 years

old" before any sign of growing up. NOT a pleasant thought for anybody. Therefore what is addictive, or fails the test of beneficial to life & society; should NEVER be done. HOWEVER, the reality of life on earth today, asks the literal question of "If we can survive? That answer as a truth today, confronts our reality with aggression and the control of men/ it is literally a world "ready in every sense, to be exterminated". The consequence is control of men & their aggressions is absolutely necessary, OR they will destroy everything. That is what they have chosen and prepared to do, and as confrontation meets their own demands for control and for many superiority as well. Their pride demands: and truth says, "they will indeed without doubt use these weapons/ and go insane." There is NO room for doubt/ it will happen unless the weapons and the men are removed. Because the consequences are so grim/ the removal of all weapons of mass destruction/ and many of the more potent weapons of machinery for war must be removed absolutely and without doubt. Otherwise there is NO CHOICE, but to accept the challenge and work, of addicting men to sex/ sufficient enough to take control of the world. This is a very poor choice/ LAST on the list, but still "on the list" to keep men from destroying life on earth.

A BETTER PLAN is to understand the nature of men, and identify the cause of their discipline is literally to respect women, with the dignity and honor they deserve. To understand and achieve this goal in men, it is critical to accept that men do have rights, & honor of their own. And

you must treat them with respect as well/ and DEMAND respect for all women from the men you accept. A disrespect for any woman/ is literally a disgrace and disrespect for you as well; it is your failure to allow any man the grace and beauty of your life/ if he will not respect women; therefore it becomes your failure as well. Do this work/ and remove from man his failures. The reality of life says "the competition against women, in men"; is simply gambling/ drinking/ honest friendship with other men/ children/ work/ and sex for the pride of winner". Pets are simply NOT confusing/ a very simple companionship without complaint.

An honest friendship should never be quashed/ it is too precious to life. Therefore learn to participate & be fair/ demanding what you need, but understanding life is more complex than simply "male or female". Be honest, honorable, disciplined, respectful, and demand the very same for you. This action, this life choice, will prove your love has more value than a friend, simply because you are a woman. Unless there is war, a woman will win.

Children can & do compete successfully against women for time and affection, when there is love/ male loves children too. Do not imagine/ do not distrust UNLESS the evidence is clear by the behavior of the child; pay attention

to the child. It takes an open mind to see & find justice, it is love that finds & builds trust. Is that, these things not why you have joined together? Anything less sabotages your relationship, accept respect is necessary/ until disrespect is proven. Therefore share and share alike/ care for each other and your family equally/ DO NOT "be the superior one". If a "failure does occur"/ reality states the spouse must act first/ because only she or he knows "if the garbage can be cleared away, and their lives can go on". IF however there is true failure/ then society decides, simply get out of the way.

Work is divided into 3 categories; as competition for women it is simplified to: "Work is, a bitch/ friend/ or whore". The bitch refers to "I HATE my job/ I don't want to go, but I must". The complaint here is "help me". The reality of this is DON'T spend my money/ DON'T ask for things I cannot afford/ & DON'T expect me to do anything more, work takes it all: I am pushed hard enough. Help me survive. The issue with money is simply, it must be replaced/ therefore I have to continue to slave away at work, and I hate it.

Work as a friend, refers to a pleasant job, at a decent salary with people who are friendly to me, this leaves room for family and friend and life/ because it is not a fight. Therefore he not only can help you, he is obligated to help you. Some refuse anyway, brought up as babies, they fail to succeed to men. Some refuse because you let them, it is your choice. Some refuse simply to control and play

games "winner". BUT there are also many women who DO refuse to do their fair share of the work/ they ask too much/ and give too little, making divorce or the opportunity presented by other women look tempting. Don't let this be you.

Work as a whore, is the temptation called wealth, "it glitters, in his eyes or yours"/ like little jewels that can be simply picked up. It is the "carrot on a stick" reality, people tempting you, therefore using wealth to lure and push these men or women to their limit and beyond/ used up, simply replaced "just business you know". Because men are willing to fall into the trap called money, or their wives push them in because of all their own wants; the reality of time and energy lost/ does become the basis of looking for someone else for the other spouse. "He is not here/ he is not romantic/ he is not my friend or my helper; he is always looking for money". Therefore "I have a right to find love, its my life too". TRY to understand that when you are young in particular, work is absolutely necessary; and the reality of making choices later on is determined by how much work you do early. The truth of money beyond need and a little more, is "look at me/ you can't do this; I am superior to you/ I WIN". Therefore the whore uses "trinkets, flattery, trophies, & goals" to produce the illusion of possibilities and games won/ when in reality the money has been stealing your life, your family, & your lover away from you. Because life, family, & love are all built upon TIME! Choose, your money or your time. More than anything else, this "work alcoholic" needs your own

cooperation and comprehension of reality; they have lost theirs. He needs your life to moderate his, and he needs your love to be honest enough to prove his time belongs with you. Want is a failure of the heart/ pride is literally an attack on the soul: LIFE is about heart & soul, and then time. Remember that as "you slobber & drool" over the next thing you will soon throw in the garbage.

The game of sex is simply about "winner/ loser". A poverty of mind, that measures all other men by whether you can get what they want/ OR can take what they want, away from them to use & abuse for yourself, proving superiority to their mind. The game of sex has NOTHING to do with sex/ although if you don't go through with the act of sex, you will be laughed at and ridiculed: "LOSER". THE PURPOSE of sex as a game, is to ridicule and laugh at other men/ to be the winner, nothing else matters except the points "each woman is given points/ otherwise how would men keep score; winner to winner". It is NOT a game of friendship among men, or for women/ it is "trophy time; or loser". The "prettier the trophy" the more men you can ridicule as "I GOT what you want". The second part of this is: "if the other men didn't want to have sex "with her"/ then they would not care, so the game is irrelevant and means nothing, apart from chemical relief. The question of want sexually in men, forms 3 distinct relationships with the possibilities of woman: they are "boy, man, & gentleman". Boy is simply "my penis, and done". Man means, I tried/ you accepted; we are even! Irregardless "of your outcome/ I am done". Gentleman is, simply: whereby

honesty rules every relationship and life is the important part. "I am happy, if you are happy"/ we are the important part, and you are the decision I have made.

The question of love does not function well in the boy, he is "right now this minute" and the future does not exist for any measure of commitment to a girl; just too many things to do, and be. Not a failure/ just too early.

The question of love is measured by want & pride in the man: WHAT can & will you do for me? Love may or may not come/ the marriage is for sex, or physical things. The sex is simply "not a boy anymore, now I can play with hers/ and she will play with mine; as I wish."

The question of love for a gentleman is far more complex. He knows it is a question for life/ he knows compatibility matters. He knows or will learn the hard way, WOMEN will cry/ if he is their choice; and nothing can change that unless he will surrender to what they want. It is however a lifetime/ and reality knows love is to be shared/ BUT truth says, "a lifetime is up to GOD". Love is not hard/ but WANT is. Love is not "a tool for tears", but pride is. Love is the acceptance of life as your friend, the honor of a friendship that accepts responsibility as your gift to each other. Love refines freedom as our decision for life/ not for love, but as truth. Love is a separated environment, where life shares & honor cares/ but life & time exist as elements of a different dimension, because we are human. Love & life are complex decisions that do not allow simple actions/

we must answer yes, "at the very same time; this is the rhythm of life/ and the honesty of a love meant to be". The rhythms of life must match, because therein the purpose and desires for life are the same/ for a lifetime, or even an eternity. But there are also many levels of life & love/ simply do your best, pray and be fair as you can be. Only love is fair when honorable and honest/ war is never fair, its use is to kill someone else. Love is not a behavior or an act of the body. Love is a decision that shares the inner beauty of life as a companion in truth, each one caring, each one choosing trust as their contribution to the environment of love/ because trust explains, "teach me to be free, in you".

My own reality/ and yours as women does require examination at this time; "I am different/ & you are afraid". This is not more complicated/ even the realities of spirit life, soul and the rest do come down to trust. As explained, everything except need can be explained as "For love or hate"/ therefore I say to you, decide properly, and be fair. Our reality as life on earth is: the evidence of human male behaviors, DO CRITICALLY threaten life on earth! This is a fact/ and the driving force behind my own behaviors. My reality is, finding NO answer to resolve these matters with men, or as a man/ I chose to "legally force (not necessarily in a courtroom) men to admit "they were about to exterminate all life from the earth". Fully believing they would not change/ BUT REFUSING to abandon all life to this tragedy: we "are going to fight about this anyway". The realization of "an end to the world", led to the investigation

of Revelations in the bible. Revelations 12 "as simply as possible"/ defined itself as something to do with me, not a clue as it defines a spiritual woman, and I am not a woman. No understanding/ therefore a search for "what could this mean resulted"/ the spiritual door of woman was opened just because I had NO CLUE. And the consequences of that single act are written in and through the writing of today. IT IS a strange experience of living, from that moment on. Everything used to be simple/ not anymore.

As a result, what has been written "with sexual connotations to me" is actually a simple "my life/ but her influence, I just write it down as it happens, to keep it straight." Really a different experience than anything before/ I am not simple man; but have become a participant rather than sole owner of my life. Apart from my own honest request "DON'T leave me this vulnerable to women forever"/ whatever you read about my own personal life, is primarily from her decisions to influence me. Strange I know/ but real none the less. The question of a spiritual existence to the mind, that cannot measure it/ does not understand it, therefore reality cannot be. So it is somewhat pointless to explain what you will not grasp. Instead I offer the evidence of these words and my life/ to suggest to you; that there are indeed influences beyond what is common and ordinary in my life/ and you are asked to accept that within the evidence presented. Not "believe in me"/ but rather let the evidence decide. The question of "an evil force" is also a matter of the evidence/

and I state to you without question, it is not evil; simply woman in me; a reality of strange and different consequences that I did not expect.

What you have read about sexual possibilities regarding my body and life are from her influences/ not mine. But I am willing to live this life, because truth demands; simply, life is at the crossroads of survival on earth; either we change or we die. Since I had no solutions of my own/ I do appreciate this spiritual presence in my life today; not the personal impact, but the solutions to a problem that is bigger than my personal life. There is literally no possibilities left for "half-measures/ less than your best either"/ except for what belongs to eternity, our reality is either life or death; not "what do you think/ or do you want to play". Whatever belongs to GOD cannot be used or abused, "It is HIS". But what belongs to time, body and mind are given for the purposes of survival and happiness; and it would be foolish to give less than everything to this battle to survive. People will say, "WE ARE JUST FINE/ leave us alone"! I do not say to you, that you cannot be happy with what you take today. Instead I say to you, UNDERSTAND what tomorrow will bring without change in you. If you investigate/ you will understand. If you fail, then you will die.

As for me, I am clearly being taught about what men do wrong regarding female sexual consequences. A case of what happens when someone else has the ability to physically "take over your body". My reality demands

compliance/ because the physical consequences are rather severe. That means I have no real say/ the consequence being "I just want it to stop". So if you treat any woman as a "piece of meat"/ you will lose her respect and her inner dignity will demand you are unkind. The truth of my life is, "the spiritual woman inside" now has the ability to make my body do whatever she wants it to/ "my only thought is UNFAIR". Irregardless of the body response, my life inside, DOES NOT appreciate the experience. Any attempt to "gain some control"/ usually just makes it worse. Therefore I say to men "from a slightly different point of view"/ be careful what you do, long term marriage or not; the woman inside is the critical focus of happiness/ if you forget that, just because the body responds, it does not mean she is happy. Be careful, be always respectful, and understand what sharing means. Why should she consider divorce. The reality of acting "like men or boys"/ simply does not make you a friend, or a lover. YOU DO have to understand the most important thing that you will bring to sex is EQUALITY/ BE FAIR. She must have every right you do/ she must not be controlled/ if you expect or want something "she has similar parts and pieces to be played with as well". Do this, and the respect you give to her/ will surely be returned to you.

As to men & boys, the reality of male is developed from the need for control over the outer influences of life. The truth of male is, we lower these barriers to ourselves, ONLY to those who are literally trusted NOT to attack/ or

those we do not fear can harm us severely. But once inside the outer walls/ the inner defenses are much weaker/ therefore what is male most often says no. What is want, lets female in, because the male believes she can be defeated. What is pride, then says to female "I don't trust you, so I will control you". The reality then becoming "master & slave/ jealousy & violence (I fear you)/ and anger & hatred (because you have made me vulnerable)." Do not accept those who do not trust you/ fear them and choose another. To female then; let the male prove he RESPECTS YOU/ repeatedly. Sexual wants are irrelevant, the only true want of boys or men are "I don't want to be a little boy, doing this myself anymore". Sexual needs are quite simple, and it is women who do decide. Sexual love is a blessing, but NOT an ownership. If you find a gentleman, then he will be concerned for your needs rather than his own/ because men can remove the chemicals simply; not so pleasant, but simply.

My life has changed, what is different is the addition "of a spiritual woman inside/ who does have considerable control." Apart from the concept of spirituality that should not be scary to you. As to spirituality the question is love or hate? The evidence proves love and truth and GOD / therefore it is not "scary"; but exists to help you survive.

What is scary, is the message I bring. What is true accepts the evidence as its reality reveals it; no hiding/ no wishing/

just plain and simple, this is our reality. We are still able to change the future/ but we must start quickly. I cannot change the things men have done/ I can only help you realize life cannot survive these decisions. Therefore change is absolutely necessary, or hell comes.

Changes have occurred in me do entirely to this spiritual woman; NO more confrontation or barriers beyond the inside; not allowed. Just an education to present, and the introduction of "women will rule/ or you die". The reality justified by truth. The inclusion of "property & wife"; is a reality developed from this spiritual woman; I assume it is a need for power over men to become their rulers/ it is not my suggestion, rather it has become my story. Your opportunity to "ridicule or hate me as women" cannot be justified. Your assumption that I may trick or trap you and get you ridiculed or humiliated because you believe me/ but expect it is a lie/ is unfounded. Am I not the one who is vulnerable to endless ridicule, hatred, or humiliation? It is not you/ it is me, and now I am a target as well to all who hate what I have brought as a message requiring change from you. It is not a suggestion of change/ it is a demand to change, because your reality will kill you if you don't. Thereby destroying GOD'S OWN WORK. Think people won't hate, or prefer I was dead? Think again, do you not yourselves believe the resulting information has invaded your life with things you did not want to think about? The reality is you must/ but the humanity is "get out of my face/ I WANT". Just how it is.

Your education from this message speaks for itself/ I will not defend it; it is "pure enough"/ even though I am certain little mistakes were made. No time to be perfect. But as to the possibilities of being "a property or wife to billions of females": SURELY the reality itself is plain enough too. The only story I know, to help you understand my position on this matter is: from world war 2 in the Philippines. It is said, a Japanese general picked an American nurse to be his sex slave/ instead she spit in his face and refused. He then ordered ANY man who did not have sex with her from his entire battalion of men that day, WOULD be shot. It is a horrific story, "and I get to be the woman/ in this scenario". I don't expect anything that bad/ but I absolutely have no say/ no control/ and no rights; "What could go wrong". Anyway, I do not fear women/ I simply have no clue what this spiritual woman intends to do; but the suggestion is clear. This is about me/ while it is absolutely clear/ sure/ & certain as women, YOU DO have all the choices/ I do not have any. Just how it is/ why would you fear.

Beyond this simple understanding, is the certainty I would and did wish to stop writing directly to you, a long time ago. Because it has been necessary to continue "without the shadow of women", it is now, no longer possible to simply "point to women" and say; these are your rulers/ these will lead you fairly & with justice and honor. Because at this moment, most will point to me, and say "he does this/ the women are not leaders". This is a BAD reality for

you/ because one person cannot lead, and you need their respect to lead. If only one leads/ then everyone is dependent upon this person "getting sick, killed, dying, or whatever". MANY people are needed to lead, to insure the greatest degree of safety for us all. And you as women have failed your first test, and your second test. Please do better. My purpose and hope is for all to survive. If you DO accept your responsibility to life, and organize to work for life and survival, by examining/ investigating/ and understanding truth must lead us/ then you won't need to ask me why I believe this is so important.

Some will ridicule, some will scoff, curse, & swear (a sign they are not happy with their life: want rules them), simply because the message is not what they want to hear. These will point to the decision to abandon "the care and maintenance of teeth" among other life issues, as the certainty of "an insane man"/ WHO would do or say these things? Certainly not most/ therefore he is NOT "like us" and cannot be trusted. But I do not say to you "believe me"/ I say to you, examine, investigate, and determine what the evidence of truth says, and follow it: not me. As

for my life decisions/ I choose and have always chosen to walk the path given to me. My choice is to walk this path/ NOT to decide why, but to honestly search for the teaching it represents. Therein when the evidence has convinced me (NOT you/ but me) of an opportunity in truth to learn, I do so choose to learn. "It is impossible to see through doors", they must be opened to find an understanding and a wisdom which follows. BUT as is clearly true of "myself and the spiritual door called woman"/ if you cannot understand the dimension you have opened: THEN you must be rescued, taught, or given the understanding by participating as that environment allows. It is a dangerous way to learn/ but highly effective, if you don't die. Truth teaches what has danger, if you understand its meanings and ways/ so if you are a "friend of truth", desiring its knowledge & understanding, and wisdom, BEFORE entering these spiritual decisions/ then "the journey can be safe; kind of anyway". As to me and the door called female/ I really did not consider truth; and examine, investigate, or decide anything prior to opening that door; it is a matter of life or death for the world/ and I just opened it: thinking "to take a peek". In this day, GOD can rescue me, if HE chooses to do so/ but I have accepted the dimension without thinking and consequently "belong". The only other two options are; the female spirit can change me, if GOD Allows it/ or I can remain trapped here until I do understand. Which means essentially to understand, "I have entered inside woman, and found acceptance because I have learned". BUT I do have to be

taught/ because I just don't have a clue, to the inner heartbeats of a life that is not male. Not the same/ so just don't know/ no way to investigate either, because I have no reference: can't tell if right or wrong. One of these three options will occur/ it is my only way out, and as you can tell NONE are up to me; literally I have no say. None. I am not sad to be here/ life is very important from the female perspective too/ and I will learn as best I can; although it is so strange and different I don't even know what the questions are, just at the mercy of female realities. Like it or not/ the reality of "opening that door" has been like comparing a snowball to an avalanche; I did expect a "big snowball"/ shock is not even appropriate. The spirit world does not play games/ it is real without time (the opportunity to try again). I DON'T know what will happen/ I could be trapped here a very long time. The female spirit says, "I will never leave"/ but only GOD knows for sure. My reality has begun to fall apart a little bit, the consequence being what is male "feels like" it could become broken into the three pieces by another determined invasion of "woman"/ as are seen in "the crush of disciplines" found described {NOT "the lesbian"/ but simple man; a reality of "I want to stop now"/ a consequence of the strength to decide "I have a choice; but that choice is never hatred or violence/ these are not of men". The consequence of a failure to stop means "the gentleman": hopes to be respected for his contribution to your life, therefore respect demands an opportunity to say "me too"}. If not the male soon ends, because there are limits/ and I am left with a

woman's mind, in a male body; in a world that is likely to be for me "Like being a cat, thrown into a pen of dogs"/ the outcome cannot be good. Because men will not like the words they are hearing about women ruling their lives, they are proud/ and base level men will find all these words as an invitation to "see what they can do with it"/ a creature behavior, but real. It is a strange expectation/ but I have become dependent upon the female spirit, the male spirit is gone/ and as a consequence her influences grow. I don't know how much influence the female spirit has over women/ but I do know, this is not a game "in my life"; as a consequence, I do strongly suspect "I am vulnerable"/ and I am certain I have no say. For simplicity: I am NOT lost spiritually/ I DO know exactly where I am, NO question exists in truth or me: I am in "the place of females/ a woman's place"/ the problem is, I DON'T recognize anything, and consequently I have NO clue how to get out. Just for the sake of it, as you can read; I did not give this control to "the spiritual woman" she just took it/ although it was my intent to understand women at least a little bit, so that I could understand Revelation 12; this is quite a shock. Way beyond anything else I have ever known. The simple truth is not sex for my life as man/ the simple reality is; from a position of knowing exactly what to do with the male parts & pieces, never a doubt for 40 years/ I now don't have a clue; still know point a, goes in slot b; but beyond that sex is actually lost, "I am the recipient/ NOT the one who gives sex". My mind has been erased of these things; or perhaps more correctly this spiritual

woman has locked them up behind a door that she controls; IT IS SO STRANGE. But my reality says like it or not, "the spirit of woman" is going to decide my fate, and sex, just everything; here on earth/ I don't have a choice. "I can feel it, and she has proved it". What has been the introduction of woman to my life in more simple terms, is simply women are different/ far more than expected . Men think of women as basically like ourselves, if we liked it/ they like it as a boy; as most men "if the man likes it/ the woman should like it, what's the matter with her"; as a gentleman, life is to be shared equally and with honor for both. In every other matter but sex, the reality is simply "my world/ your world". Of interest to men perhaps woman; the woman's chest given to me; is oddly different than would have been expected/ never thought about "the other side"/ but being placed here of the little I have learned. These breasts have a mind of their own; I never know what they are going to do; from wow, to happy, to don't care a bit: what are you doing/ and that's after I am "told to touch them". I just leave them alone, until told cause it ain't wise to do otherwise. I can also tell you, that being on the other side of a penis (influenced by it, no choice)/ rather than being the one to influence how it is used; is really a lot different than I would have expected; never thought about it/ never expected to think about it. But, life is teaching me otherwise; DON'T know much (missing parts and pieces) but not being in control of it is a lesson in itself. For simplicity, let the woman decide/ listen to her, and do what she says when she says it; and you

are guaranteed to be happier sexually; because she will be happier/ if is not nice, to be used. If you are listening, she is going to feel used or abused/ cause that seems to be reality; can't say for sure though. Did I mention strange. In every honesty with love itself, what matters to you, is important to me; same for both/ because love does not care male or female. Women however come; With different ways, a different language all their own/ and more; a lesson not yet understood. But that has also led to the honest and real conclusions and evidence defined by prayer and confronted by reality; that with women, because they are different/ WE DO have a chance to survive as a world. "Not with magic or emotion", but with a true opportunity for change. The question in my heart, the desire of my life, and the purpose of my soul does not extend to simple time; my life is spent for eternal family. My hope is simple "To belong to GOD ". Therefore I do say to you the reality of a physical presence here is not important to me/ although the future looks distinctly female; "Without a clue"/ I simply believe GOD Will choose this future/ and I am willing therefrom. Its called trust. That does not mean "I don't or refuse to do my part and understand, learn, examine, investigate, decide, hope, pray, or define the consequences of failure"/ it just means "this is far too complex for me/ therefore I truly have no say; it is not a fight, Life is a blessing that blossoms according to what GOD has in "mind"/ if we do not interfere. It is not true men are simple beasts, thinking only of their penis/ these are excuses to "keep women from

getting too close". Because once truly on the inside of man, the reality is "you begin to belong there/ and that makes you a direct participant". Freedom is lost/ to the honesty of life with woman, to the honor of being welcomed into your life: BUT that means what was male identity, begins to change. Some are simply too weak to allow themselves the extent and intensity of respect this requires/ and some of these turn to abuse and hate to push you away. Do not pity them or make excuses/ FIND someone with the strength to make you strong. But remember, this is no small request "to inherit, their life"/ because you are able to enter live and work carefully.

A lesson to you from the spirit world, "that I clearly did not understand" is fundamentally described as female; the consequences are listed in later writings.

The question of this trial to all is: do you desire life? The question to female is: DO you accept responsibility for all life on earth, by your own choices/ not the leadership or ways of men? The answers are yes to both of these/ or simply put, your reality and truth is going to kill you very soon. This is not a threat, it is your reality and your truth, by the consequence of your decisions. Simple as that! I am not your leader/ nor do I want to be.

{just a question to women; do you want detailed information on how to increase breast size? It was left out,

because if men know how to increase your breast size; they may be hard to control.

The creature world is led by the introduction of actions, that then produce a significant cause of excitement/ that then becomes a reaction. It is a simple cause & effect situation BALANCED by the mental compositions of want & pride. A hypnotic suggestion or trance is then an opportunity to change the reaction, because the mind accepts the cause: without considering the consequences; the mind believes itself free, who can blame me/ it is not. The mind accepts because an excitement has been generated, and pride believes this is a game/ I am "the winner". Want then fights to retain winner/ instead of loser. The mind is used to create the fantasy to be acted out. But reality says, you have entered in because the decision was removed for you/ you have stayed because the responsibility for balance in your life is now someone else's problem; "you have an excuse". There are also simple suggestion's in life/ said inappropriately as a challenge or with the intent to degrade, the perpetrator suggests, YOU can or cannot do something/ will or will not do something/ or have set you up for failure, so they can be above your failure; more than you/ etc. But it is your own pride that says, "I can prove you wrong"/ thereby entering into the game, and becoming its consequence. If

want agrees with your actions, then reactions occur to influence the direction you shall go.

Once I was asked to hypnotize a "pretty girl"/ we were alone; clearly a setup to see what I would do if allowed to have control. But it was also a question that asked simply "why WOULD I want or desire control over her life?" That answer was I did not/ therefore we played a little, so that no one was hurt. The consequence of control is the demand to choose for another life and accept their consequences as your own reality; that is not fair to either. The possibility of sexual relations was irrelevant, because without love it is nothing more than chemicals; and they are not worth their price: there are way too many things to go wrong/ too many needs/ too many hidden desires/ sex is not a game, neither is it "a rodeo". The purpose of this story is to conceive in you an understanding that life must be free. That reality without love, does not honor sex/ therefore it will not find respect. Without respect, you are little more than enemies.

There are no situations where freedom does not rule life/ unless insanity arises/ and therefrom decisions must be made to "help this person" regain stability & strength. I have been accused of insanity (NOT for any violence, it is my body and mind, and I will do with them as I please. I am an extremist/ and more determined, willing, and able enough to use body and mind as a tool; rather than a home. life is simply more important than time; because my choices are not common; therefore "something must

be wrong with him". As has been true of 99% of all human predictions about me/ they could not be more wrong. My life is as I state it to be/ and you may know it is true, because lies kill the soul; and I am alive. Those who accept me simply, will know this is true.

The question of leadership by men, assumes 3 basic animal components: "kill them/ make them move/ or use LIES to cover up the reality until truth comes, and makes the decision for us". The lies are extreme in this day, because men have no answer; they refuse to accept the truth, or admit they will have to accept the price of their failures; pride won't let them. Therefore "the devil rules them". The devil is pride/ because with pride as is plainly viewed in life today, the destruction of life on earth, because less important than their own pride and their own want; they did not care enough to save life on earth; or they would have made other decisions. They GAVE UP/ and surrendered, hoping to survive; but preparing to exterminate. It is an extreme disgrace. The leadership of this nation, and the cowardice of their lies. Everything else that can, runs of its own accord/ no leader required, except to determine truth. Business runs on truth, but a very simplified truth; and when they lie/ they fail. When they refuse to be equal, they cause society to fail.

Only true problems require leadership/ only truth can be leader; because it knows what to do. Therefore the new leadership of women, is about those who can identify truth, & who will then let the people cry if they must; when it is absolutely necessary for the future or life in general. You are refused want/ YOU must choose life. The answer of women, says; "it is us, we will do so" / or reality says you all will die, because everything prepared is for death of the planet. You may choose that/ but there is no turning back.

The reality of leadership by men is: when power doesn't work/ more power is used. When reality will not accept that power/ then hatred/ fear/ & violence are used. The formations of men assemble violence by targeting individuals, and threatening the rest: "You, can be selected for this too". Thereby crushing all but the most determined opposition. The reality is predation/ the method is "MAKE THEM a prey". The decision that applies simply "you can get another job/ but you cannot get another hand". Or more simply; the treachery involved where predators are found is about: "they are a machine prepared and ready/ because they have been plotting and planning surprise". And most WILL have SPIES, looking for any leadership that may arise; to "kill it quickly" so the rest cannot organize/ or they may just kill some, to impress the rest. Welcome, to the world of men; the corruption of male aggression/ for the purpose of

domination; and the demand for women/ possessions/ and slaves.

History proves, "he who has the superior weapon, and the skill to use it; will dominate life on earth". But they must MURDER to do it! Are you murderers, or are you traitors, or are you patriots to life on earth. It is a question of reality/ because you cannot use your weapons without causing world war 3/ if you do, then you are a traitor to this world, because life dies/ if you do not grow up and get some balls, and accept your responsibility: by respecting truth, and fixing your terrible lies/ then surely you deserve " the death of this nation" and the true poverty you are going to get. Can't happen? Guess again/ because every empire of history failed too. Greed, and lust, and selfishness, and cowardice and failure are the trademarks of men in America. Take a look/ be honest, and understand America itself is literally about to die. Because of your lies, the power to "clean you out" exists in many hands across the world/ leaving you with dust and pollution and nothing. You gave them the money/ and in your bankruptcy if you don't stop them right now/ they will clean you out. What will you do? Without your machines or the rights to your raw materials or everything else: but your anger?

When the price of a weapon is too high/ it presents an unfair fight. The more aggressive and lethal the weapon/ the fewer people it takes to control and manipulate the majority. Therefore "the kind and type of weapon" that is allowed in this world, is of concern to us all. The lack of a

weapon is literally a "long time off"/ but the lethality of machines is a matter for the world to decide, NOT NATIONS. A world police, and a world law, are the structures that defend against unfair odds/ and criminal intent.

There are things women can do against men who have invaded their lives. Noteworthy, "the very same thing" that causes women to fear men/ can cause men to fear women. It is the chemicals produced by "the balls/ testicles". It is these chemicals that cause men to lust and rape and ravage or control women/ BUT if you get a grip on those balls, then you can CRUSH them or rip them away. Even with a little crushing or tearing, "the man hears inside" STOP everything he is doing; including maintaining his grip on weapons, or his ability to respond. It is a very effective weapon. HE WILL STOP! BUT do not think to bite them off. If you do not crush the ball, at the same time; the man can endure the pain of simply cutting the stem/ and will turn in hate upon you. You must crush or tear them. Besides, if you cut them away/ then he is free of your weapon against him, and can do you little good if ever a woman wants him again. Crush or tear/ but understand when to stop, or not. The testicles are both friend and enemy to male and to female: male wants the chemical, but hates the pain. Female hates the rape/ but not sex. Therefore understand they are a weapon in your hand, and if you choose to make them a weapon be very aggressive early, so that you are in instant control. If you try to kick him, you may miss. Instead be "friendly", until

your grip is LOCKED ON/ don't let go, crush them/ or pull on them. If it is dangerous to you/ then use sex to weaken your adversary, use your hand or if you must grab them with your teeth, and pull hard and fast.

For women, if you are attacked as a group/ and IF you outnumber the men or man at least 7 to 1; then you can confront these predators if you wish. They will intend to separate, divide, & use, abuse or kill even you. Therefore a plan of defense is necessary/ this one comes from a lesson described in the actions of prey animals/ the same technique is seen in the sea, among the prey fish there. It is effective, because it is proven in life; where base realities do not allow other choices. The lesson begins with what is prey REFUSES to be separated or divided/ they stay together, & "look the same" no matter what the predators do. Therefrom they use their numbers and the movement of their masses to cause the predators to lose their focus on any individual. It is a mesmerizing effect. The effect in female humans is created by staying close, being naked, and moving continually; rotating/ weaving in and out, "new views continually" and not letting anyone threaten you: simply keep on moving. Rotate the ones found more tempting in and out, so they must look inside more closely/ but cannot focus on them. This is called "a siren dance", and it is an intricate square dance like performance only slower, to catch detail. The male human predator primarily wants control over female/ it is his

design and desire to have you sexually (even all of you) or he will leave you alone, and pay no heed. He cannot fuck you/ if he shoots you; do your best not to be afraid. Just keep flashing skin and parts/ and keep moving closer until you can literally surround him, even two or three/ but preferably one. Surround him gently, rub him pleasantly "so you can get in his clothes" and then rip his balls completely off. Then go to the next one/ by stepping on this one, where he cannot be seen, and do it again. "He won't say much, or be able to do much either. Keep the motion going/ and don't forget to move behind and take an opportunity if it presents. Be fearless. As to weapons, they are only usable at a specific distance; if it is easier to be "too close"/ then get close. If it is truly possible to get out of range immediately, then run. In between or within range of a weapon is where they become dangerous. In the case of a dog that has attacked you, keep your hands away if possible/ but if he grabs you, then FALL ON HIM/ poke his eyes out/ or spread his front legs in particular "like a wish bone"/ or just break his legs stepping on them, kick them out from under him on the back side, or kick him in the stomach or balls/ shape your hand "like an axe head and push it hard as you can into its throat at the breathe passage, and hold it there/ etc. If the dog is in control, pulling on you/ it is because you are too far away and he controls the fight his way; be aggressive it is the only way. Make him fight on your terms, not his.

The world is changing/ population pressures are going to change the relationship of men & women. Therefore either

establish the very simple respect "I can hurt you too"/ or more and more disrespect will come; isn't there too much now? This is because the reality of more people than the earth can support easily, means men in particular will play the blame game/ and if you cannot defend yourself "like little boys who are too weak/ women will become targets for more abuse too". Do prepare to defend yourselves. Or do fight for the respect to lead, and insure that every woman no matter who it is has a shelter to turn to/ when in need. So that you may not be held as weak. But simply organized to sustain each other, a group to be feared; "this too is a man's way". It is the way men use, to keep each other from attacking. Believe it or not, this is not a game/ because the population increase is almost 2 million a week; and the world is at its limit, right now. Think about it. And remember this: as reality challenges each one/ the consequence of divorce "looms large"; as every person looks to the other and says, "I will not go into such devastating problems with this one; he or she is too manipulative, too controlling, too selfish, and too greedy/ they will cause me to fail". Prove it is not so/ or face the consequences.

The Religious WILL proclaim "he wants women to be harlots and tramps/ devils, & temptresses, luring men to their death or dismemberment." Nothing could be less true/ THIS instead has been a discussion of predators and being attacked. These are not men; they are "lost little boys who could not grow up/ or they are dogs who deserve to die." Is it not men who threaten to exterminate

the entire world, because they fear attack; leave the women alone. These are questions of survival, and nothing more. But it does command: no more rape, without a price. The purpose of every religion is control/ by the rules of men. It is now time for women to have their own religion/ and hopefully do better. Believe if you can, and trust GOD instead of religion/ and you will do better. Human freedom has come with human ways and methods. The consequence of male leadership has been: "the introduction of human dogs, & boys who fail to grow up." The reality of women today, REQUIRES them to address and answer the question: WHAT shall we honestly do? Your answer is life or death Take it seriously. But it is clear and certain and true, without men you will fail/ they must help you to overcome all that is real. If you surrender further/ then to hell you will go. FIND your strength/ FIND your truth/ FIND your heart, and fix your world.

There will be further complaints: "he is NOT nice, he is badgering us, he is destroying the securities we had (in our lies)". It is true, I am "hitting you in the face/ poking you in the stomach/ and stepping on your feet"; because you refuse to listen to anything important to life. Your reality is, "the sewage of propaganda that has infiltrated your lives, controls you/ the lies you hide behind make you fear everything/ the stealing demands you are guilty, and you know it/ and the cheating recognizes you as a failure." YOU are crawling on your belly/ with your nose on the ground, crying and whining about "I am going to die/ I am

going to die; seeing nothing, and wanting everything". YOU have failed to recognize that while you whimper and grieve for your wants/ that pride has surrounded you (necessary, or the lies could not be tolerated), and the burden of your numbers is about to crush you completely because you refuse to get up and see LIFE! Instead of blubbering, instead of hiding, failing, and stealing to ease your mind.

You are so "lukewarm" that I am ashamed of you/ I am required to "beat you up" just to get enough fire inside of you to even hope for a decision for life. You are failing/ you are about to lose this nation/ you are a disgrace; and you don't even know it, because you are drowning in your propaganda, your experts, and your lies. That is your reality/ and it is to your shame. Your traitors will say no, it cannot be! But look inside yourselves and know you are lying to yourself.

Therefrom the common analysis of man says: men are more important to men, because an organization of men can defeat or support you, in your wants and ways. Even in the question of women, men "provide for a price; because they are willing to believe in the ownership of women". Primarily, because these have been rejected by women. Women fight with ownership, by keeping the men "off-balance", thereby undercutting their stability enough to prove: YOU DON'T own me. The question of organization or religion then expands the impact of what men call "MINE". To become the pride in ownership that becomes

winner/ loser, by using women as trophies or prize or temptation to the others. The trophy wife or woman is simply proof, "the men are watching me/ because I hold the keys".

These things are consequences of a time when women were "too vulnerable to men"/ because reality allowed men to attack them, and physical truth meant they needed men. Today, our distinct reality even women can use the necessary tools or weapons to defend themselves in a society of men. They can choose to recreate the reality called "mine". They can choose to rearrange religion. They can provide to every woman beginning with the young (if there is no room/ the old are left out)/ an opportunity to find safe haven and have access to work, shelter, and a life separated from violence. You can DEMAND from government what you need/ but only you can support the reality by choosing to protect each other; without judgment. Simple mercy and life. You will BUILD FOR YOURSELVES/ so that no one else may control you, not another woman either. Freedom is important/ and the right to be alive in your own decisions and life. The consequence of allowing women to be "a point of pride, possession, or ownership" must die. Even though many have embraced this as a means to owning men/ it is a lie, that destroys people because of the consequences of this truth. Do understand then that marriage is NOT about ownership! Common marriage is about convenience, a

simple "I am lonely, & in need of sex; therefore you will do": both sides do this the same. The contract of marriage, gives legal rights/ BUT do not proclaim justice for either; it is poor and pitiful. You would do better with a simple legal contractual document, which does provide fair play. The religious intent of marriage is to give men rights they would otherwise have to defend or fight for/ it is simple control. Therefore create your own religion as women. The reality of children is a question that should not appear in your lives for years/ until life and your relationship are ready, on both sides. Many come anyway/ because women will not wait/ and men want the sex. Therefore reality says, the one who raises the child pays half their own social security benefits, and gets "The social security" of the other, including all medical rights/ instead of the "government". Instead of retirement then, these will be granted the right to work, until they die at reasonable pay for their accomplishments. Veterans will be exempt, the nation pays but the veteran participates. The cause for this is, you have both chosen to take from the lives of your children, their securities, their balance, their rights to your organization and influence to their lives, and your love. You have chosen to let these die/ unless you do allow for some type of compensation that is honest and true. Children do not raise themselves well. Balance is necessary, irregardless of all but abuse. It is more fair to separate your lives, to do whatever you choose; and yet allow children their due. It is perhaps more simple to separate into alternate families who share carefully the

responsibilities of a child. The life of a parent is just as important as the child/ but parent means, you are the one who made this choice; therefore the greater responsibility is yours. I am divorced, and do understand the consequences of two people affected by choices that were unfair; rhythms die, and timing becomes completely separate choices that do not balance or help anyone. Therefore understand clearly, the life of a child is separate from the lives of a parent; just do the best you can, if love is your way/ life will provide. It is also true that people are reborn as love allows them to be; therefore if reality proves life has changed, do consider the possibility of returning to each other, if respect cannot be denied. This is not even a suggestion/ merely an observation in time; you must decide for yourself.

The organizing of women, can & will compete effectively with any organization of men (non-military) because the simple rule is: men want women/ men want sex, more than they want the things provided by other men. Where violence enters, BE ABSOLUTELY CLEAR, "to the peaceful men who support you": THEY SHALL PROTECT YOU/ it is their duty. It is your right to ask, because your love & honor in their lives, deserves that much and more. Therefore do not be "strangers to honest men"/ do be honorable, honest, and worthy of what you ask. Treat men with respect, and demand NOTHING LESS than respect for yourselves/ accept nothing less. Remind them and yourselves, that pride is an enemy of life/ want is the evidence of selfishness, and power is the truth "that this

one intends to make you a slave". The reality of women today, Simply find love/ "or share him". It is better than a life with less. But be honest with yourself, not selfish/ instead of sharing " DO YOUR BEST to find one, for each one"; this is simply help your friend. Remembering that life is more than body & mind, you don't have to have a man/ nor does a man have to have you; GOD LOVES YOU And if you ask, it is a life beyond these things you will share; If you honestly choose it to be. Only when that is too much to ask for you, does it become necessary to do more as friends. Be honorable.

I did choose this type of life, because learning demanded it to be & reality refused honor, by bringing tears instead. Today however, from the beginnings of a new perspective, I am not certain that is was the proper or caring choice/ because it did not share. It now seems clear, that perhaps women desire sex as need or something. I still don't know, but if a true need existed that should have and would have changed this decision {I never saw the need, in earlier years/ just the tears}. Women do need to be honest in these matters and understand the reality of freedom, and life; it was never a matter of love/ simply a truth, I must go on.

Competition is merely a design of pride, pushing want as the prize/ and power as a tool to control the others, manipulate them, or tempt them for your own purposes in

greed, lust, or other failures. The friend of common man is "his tool or weapon"/ therefore MOST cannot share, because jealousy will rage instead of compassion. Jealousy is the fear "I cannot compete"/ while compassion is, "everyone has needs, everyone needs someone". The friend of woman, appears to be women; therefore if you are honest & honorable with each other, respectful & caring; then women can and will share together. Men "reach for the bar women set"/ IF that is for respect and truth; then you will get respect & truth. Those men who cannot reach it, WILL ask for help, if you invite them to learn and treat them with courage. DO SO, and all of society will benefit. The life of common man is a competition "for things & a trial to find woman"/ because the other men choose to "hunt and gather" as fast as they can! Therefore FORCING the others to compete as fast and carelessly as they can/ because the selfish and power hungry will otherwise control everything. THEREBY IT IS CLEARLY SEEN, by having appropriate limits and specific controls over the selfish and power hungry, society will change the behaviors of men/ thereby changing society, and the lives of women and children because EQUALITY WILL then rule.

There are some who look to numbers for answers. The religious will & do say "he has 6 sites on the internet"/ surely the next will be the evidence we need "to prove he is a false prophet/ messenger". That he is a leader of

"women to their deaths". How dare he assert men shall lead NO more. " For that surely whoever kills him deserves gold & women beyond measure"? BUT IN THE BACK of their minds, already hidden from view/ there are those who plot and plan to crucify the one who accepts the challenge to "kill him"/ because women WILL hate them, if they do not. But not before "problems are corrected/ unless someone gets out of line". Yes or no? What do you think?

To the simple minded, I do not intend to use another site/ why aid liars and thieves. Instead it is humanities turn to write the ending or beginning to their own decisions. It is not mine. However, never know I might add another site/ doubt it, but maybe.

Some will say, "it is this sixth site" that will prove "he is a disgrace to man"/ he should die for dishonoring Their god/ themselves! Some will accuse, "he leads women to adultery. Does he not also attack marriage, he should die as a disease to men. They are wrong because men have attacked the honor of men, I have done nothing but say "man cannot destroy the earth/ The proper answer to the problems of humanity is, not human/ but reality and truth work together, as one; Therefore listen to what they say, and follow them to survival and life. As to adultery, do you not ALL "get as much sex as you can"? Do you not beg for it in movies and television and books, etc? How righteous you are, do you not judge yourselves instead of me? As to

marriage, IS THE WOMAN not equal? Where in life, do you see a label for man to brand another human being? You do not own a woman, nor her you/ nor shall you attempt to anymore. Adultery is the desire "to live someone else's life, NOT your own". LUST is the demand to use or abuse the body of another, irregardless of their own lives, hopes or anything else: YOU simply chose to use them/ or wish for an opportunity in this rape. To covet, means to combine both adultery & lust in your effort to steal not only your "neighbors' wife/ but his or her possessions as well". Marriage is a decision to request help for your life, in return for help with theirs/ it is a discussion for friendship and the value of a help mate. MARRIAGE HONESTLY Before GOD (The truth/ NOT the church), is to ask for the dignity and grace of a man and woman living together with their souls touching as one. For the religious christian as well as others, the cause and reality of adultery exist only where GOD has granted this grace & truth of being as one soul, to these two people living life as one. There is NO other marriage than this one/ all others simply play or contract with each other, without discipline or critical respect. BE CAREFUL what you ask for/ because if you are granted this grace of true marriage/ then adultery is a very serious matter.

The consequence of debauchery, becomes the subsequent failure of respect for those children who merely play or contract loyalty; wherein those without discipline become those without respect; and the soul leaves, because love is dying, or dead; because you didn't

care enough to share honestly. Life needs honor/ anything else leads to disgrace. Truth thereby states love contributes to life by respecting needs in life, and completing discipline as a response to duty. Love honors life by letting soul decide, if love must answer a true need/ and if life as is affected by all things shall survive this intervention. Is it true?

The question what is love, what is the truth, what is need, and the foundation "what is soul" Are answered simply in time this way: love is the beginning of respect, the place assigned by life, where man & woman recognize the value of your existence to my life/ or our lives: this is NOT a meaning found in sex/ sex has no value, without friendship. Instead existence warns that every life assembles a journey by "visiting the places they hope will be home". The honor of being valued for your life, as an accepted true friend / is the expression in trust declared that reveals the possibility of home. Because it is here, where friendship between a man and a woman achieve honor by understanding a trust that is sacred between them gives the creation of this value, as a home in their souls. Where heart & spirit enter in together, a home becomes the identity of their lives. The reality and truth of life honors love, in a trust that completes a passion for destiny, because we then do search for OUR CREATOR "Because HE has done so much for our lives"/ Cannot be wrong. Neither life, nor body, nor mind is a toy. Belong to your own journey before, you accept "a friendship that may not exist". Even love, here in time, can be overcome

in people who are tempted by the others: even though they may some day return/ be honest with yourself, and do pray. Be honest with the others, and accept what truth says you must. It is the only way to life, every lie takes something away. But GOD Can replace it/ HE CAN Do anything but make you love Him. You must do that for yourself. It is love/ your gift in the freedom of your heart, because respect and honor and honesty ask you to.

As to the questions of insanity, I HAVE dealt with them in these discussions within every site I prepared for you: they are done. As to critical discussion directed at "Should we kill him or not"/ YOU have been directed to decide, while the matters were minimal/ so that you could defeat them and not be cursed or consumed by hades. Today you have lost the control of killing me/ THIS MESSAGE WILL "live on". My death merely would reduce your survival chances.

As to my relationship with one organization of women: it is one world/ work together, or you get nothing. You will be determined to save life on earth: you will act as a group/ decide as a group/ and accept the consequences as a group. Once you have as a group, voted and accepted by not less than 90% agreement of all parties: what it is I should do for you/ or what it is you should do to or for me. When 90% or more agree honestly: THEN I will do that for

you, as best I can. So long as you are working honorably for life on earth/ I will help you,

You will establish your leadership by doing the work. The men in America in particular, are very easy targets: they have sold the nation/ stole the money/ created disasters behind every door/ cannot execute the wars they start/ and far more. They are failures. It is now your turn/ and there is no turning back. You will understand, it is fear and failure that has brought this to America/ and it is pride that seeks to kill "the heartbeat of America itself". Again the reality is, men chose deliberately to avoid the fight for justice/ and "let the world be damned/ give me the money, because we cannot stop the insane". Therefore the money was condemned/ the life on earth was condemned/ and the children were abandoned: all because the weapons of mass destruction exist. How proud you must be/ to be the nation who let "military generals" threaten the entire world with extinction/ because they controlled the power to remove islands and threaten entire nations. Are these devils not to be found, and destroyed?

As women you will be in charge of creating limits/ and working to make these happy compromises for life in society. There are laws to write/ massive amounts of "laws & rules" to discard. There is honesty, honor, respect, & discipline to require from every government employee/ and from the public. There is reality to demand/ and truth to follow. You cannot be defeated/ if you accept these

tasks and do them with a true & honorable heart/ all the earth will respect you. And women will migrate to every nation/ and control everything, if you prove worthy. This is your time on earth; Make your decision.

This is the price. DO NOT begin, if you cannot or will not commit with true passion for your life and the life on earth! Your job, is to save the earth from hell and Armageddon/ and you will not fail, unless you choose to do so. But if you do so choose it, and then turn away from life/ what is hell and Armageddon will multiply in their intensity; and instead of world war 3 consuming life from earth/ there will be years of horrific tragedy, a horrendous world of SATAN in charge OF DESTROYING LIFE on earth. Your worst nightmares or movies cannot compare. Don't do it/ either live honestly, or die. Don't end here!

This is not a test/ this is your trial for life or death on earth. It is your choice to continue in tragedy and lies/ or your choice to find peace and happiness and life and a future on this earth: but it is one or the other, there is no middle ground left; nature requires help/ and you require nature; just how it is. To sustain nature, you must fix all that men have damaged or destroyed; find a way. To sustain nature, instead of "the rich and powerful persons"/ you will choose to be "an honest and honorable people". Instead of gluttony, luxuries, and consumption/ you will learn to be friends, caring for life and nature and people. To do this, "the constant sources of : I,I,I,I,I,I,/ ME,ME,ME,ME,ME/ WANT,WANT,WANT/ AND SELFISHNESS beyond

anything the world has ever known will be removed" or you will fail. Life is about "the elegance of freedom"/ the beauty of a disciplined honesty in truth/ the grace of a luxury to be what you choose to be, within respect for all other lives; and a reality that can be eternal; begins the journey into peace and happiness. Life, not money, is the true value of living; "Got all the money in the world/ but confined to a prison cell/ a ruined and dead world/ a mutilated body, and the disgrace of nature crucified; because you just didn't care?" Then what good is your shitload of "money": Fools. Life as nature requires your help today/ because of all the failures of men and their decisions "yesterday". Men clearly choose to destroy life/ they chose to abandon life/ they chose to create and build weapons, and do things to life that they know can murder every living creation/ they built a world dedicated to consumption and pollution and disgrace; a world they expect to be destroyed. And the men are through ruling this earth because of these decisions. They chose money; and if you don't desire death to invade your lives further/ women will choose honor and respect/ or you too will fail.

This is the price of continuing your lives on earth: honesty, honor, discipline, reality, truth, life first/ NOT want, love, respect, hope, happiness, bravery, courage, integrity, dignity, and much more of the same. If this is too much "to surrender your sloth/ your disgrace/ your selfishness/ your let them go to hell/ or your luxury, greed, lust, arrogance, pride, manipulation, violence, disgrace, and fear: plus all the rest" too? Then why should you be allowed to

continue; you have made your choices already/ this is simply the decision to change. If you don't want to change, then it is true and appropriate and fair: YOU WILL get exactly what you deserve. YOU WILL get everything, you have prepared to have; the wars, the mutilation, the cannibalism, the selling of children, the worship of lust, everything and much more than you can imagine. Choose better.

As for me; everyday from here on WILL make me a bigger target, to those who do not want to lose their power or pride or intent to get pride and power and selfish realities or keep them. Even though, I no longer make the difference/ it has become your choice. The reality is, some will expect that I can be made an example of terror and hate; so you will surrender to their will. Don't do so/ I am irrelevant to the process started for you; this is a trial about the entire population of ILLINOIS as its beginning/ therefore even without me, the people of IL can simply take over the trial, YOU are intrinsically involved, and cannot legally be dismissed; simply file papers in court and take over. BUT BE VERY AWARE, this is the method most likely to occur, in trying to avoid trial and limit your capacity for change. By controlling the trial, and removing me/ they WILL attempt to derail and remove everything you need to survive. Therefore understand clearly: leave the words as they are for trial/ as I wrote them, and demand the answers accordingly: make them prove the

questions and challenge every answer. But here again, the use of liars WILL be prevalent and excessive without me/ therefore demand the penalties that are severe: and prove you are in control. If women desire my help/ then women must protect me; just how it is. It is not my choice, or yours/ this is our reality, and it cannot be changed. Doesn't mean there are not women who want me dead too/ instead it means simply, I am here to help women as stated, and if you need or want it not / then no reason exists for me to stay. Simple as that. I can die, if you prefer/ its not up to me, its up to women: but I do expect no great threat exists until "the media" are forced to accept the truth that this is not a game/ and they have no place left to escape; the owners are then discarded/ and the editors are silenced: because the people speak.

I cannot predict what women will do/ not to you, or me, or society itself. I cannot predict what women will do for or against sex and man either/ but it is their choice, they are in control or will be if life on earth is to survive. Simple as that/ men are removed from power. Only time will prove if women can save the earth, and keep life alive/ it is their turn, because men chose to fail. The future according to men is quite clear/ the future according to women is completely lost on me; "they are different/ and I have not been allowed any information to understand what is about to occur." The only spiritual information of woman I am

given is "I don't understand/ and never will unless told". They are literally in charge/ and it is my job to help them succeed/ if they so choose it. Don't know what that means exactly either, as a man I would expect certain decisions to be made/ but they are women, and I don't know anything about their spiritual or mental reality; only the things in plain evidence (missing too many parts and pieces)/ only the things women have taught me in life. Nothing about how they would or will rule over life or man. Only time will tell/ I have no clue. Could be anything. The spirit of woman inside however has led me to believe with every indication and every demand for sexual control, that sex is clearly important to women! The consequence of her addition to my life was a battle for control of "the male parts and pieces"/ and she has clearly won all rights; I have none: I have lost completely. No control, She does have control of everything, and literally does whatever she chooses to do. The parts and pieces have become hers/ but the chemicals and the reality of being used, are still mine. Just how it is. The possibilities are not my choice/ I literally have no say; so I will hope for the best, and endure what must be endured. The reality as simple as "it feels like I am a woman surrounded by a great many men" no say, no control, no rights, at their mercy. The reality is so different from my past, it is hard even to imagine/ it is not a part of any reality I recognize; very hard to explain/ cannot do it, at least not yet. Sexual control is then clearly something women do require control of , from men, "to strengthen their position against the leadership of men".

The reality as simple as: because clearly many women and girls have been abused/ raped/ and worse. Therefore the woman inside apparently desires me to learn: why, they do not trust men/ and that means you will have to convince them, they are now; "the vast majority" **safe**. Or at least "feel the vulnerability". But that is a male view/ and I am probably wrong; who knows. The female spirit inside of me, is stronger than my identity as life, but she has proven love; "even if I don't like the tactics/ this is not about me, it is about life on earth, therefore accepted" not sacrificed, but accepted. My identity as life is stronger than my reality of what is male outside or inside of me: so I don't know what will happen to me either/ but I do know it is not strictly limited to male. Still no clue "how to be whatever it is I am suppose to be/ it is a mystery". I have hope, and I do trust. This conclusion in writing is then just to say BE AWARE, life is changing as much or more for me, as it is for you/ but in different ways. Always examine the evidence/ the reality, and let the truth decide. Do not have expectations, simply let reality prove what is true. Like you, the future of my life is held in the balance as well/ both of us hinged upon the verdict of trust, and our acceptance of living as truth. Not by our expectation or intent or history/ but by our own acceptance of reality, and how we choose to grow within our decision to abide by that truth & trust. Love grants our right to survive/ but truth answers to you; NOT without respect or honor! Truth says to me, eternity and its life are being decided/ the question is: how much do I trust GOD / and am I willing to honor

HIS CHOICE for my life in eternity? My heart & soul say yes, completely/ but only reality and truth will decide. This is a test or trial for me also to see what may be hidden/ and to understand it must be removed; for nothing hidden can stand. Either way trust will never disappear from my life; eternity has been given to me. But, We both have a lot to learn. But do understand this simply/ my own desire/ or yours; can never be a search for reward, it is failure/ it is wrong/ and it is unworthy of GOD . Instead, for me the desire for life in eternity is about the love that continues to grow inside, it is my purpose to return some small portion, and rejoice that I am noticed as life. This is my little gift, it is my little hope to be love as well. Truth however requires more than love/ so reality must be proven as truth. Only then do greater invitations exist. Pray for us all. And learn to be happy, for the miracle and the love given to you. Life is only hard, when humanity requires it to be; stop abusing everything/ and life will change. Let the women lead, perhaps they will do better.

The question for you is simple; do you desire your life, and will you pay the price in respect and honor, to keep it? If not, then you have chosen to die, and you will. Reality and truth will show you I do pray for you/ pray also for me.

Other social behaviors are about pride or selfishness or religions. In terms of the bully, this is a demand to pay attention to me/ or more importantly to the bully to get

some respect for my life too; if not by honest means/ then by strength and force. Both sides are wrong/ or this does not occur. Be fair with each other/ be kind to each other/ be honest with each other/ do not ridicule, do not shun, do not use each other, or abuse each other, or avoid each other; but try your best to participate with everybody; the life you save is important. Religions are behaviors designed to create rules, for the righteous to control you with; therefore religion is fundamentally about power and disgrace: all control over another is a disgrace/ you do not own each other, therefore you have no right to say "no/ or you must/ or to tempt/ or to manipulate/ or to lead". All must make their own decisions; it is their right/ and their obligation as life, to their own lives and to the rest. You should not follow/ you should not lead; instead you must decide for yourself, and then be what you have chosen to be. It is this method of living that lets us be a blessing to each other/ or a curse, if you believe the lies. Truth thereby establishes the reality of our lives; lies fundamentally undermine the future of every life; and the result of whether truth or lies win the race/ decides if "this part of humanity" will live or die. There have always been lies; it is men and women and children who want an easy way to use their pride, in power and selfishness over you. Therefore the constant temptation in humanity is, will you choose to be led into animal/ or will you choose to accept the existence of love, and search for the creator of time. What is in-between, is a relationship that tries to serve both lies and truth/ thereby sustaining lies, while truth is in

constant battle just to keep you alive. No more; if you continue to lie/ then the earth dies; only truth can save you now; because humanity has grown to control the earth and its environments of time. Failure is death/ therefore the understanding of truth is absolutely important to life/ and to living; if you do not abandon lies/ the lies will now kill you. The evidence is everywhere/ and while it still requires some limited degree of comprehension; similar to seeing the damage a bullet can cause in another life/ if you insist upon putting the gun to your head to "understand it better"; then you simply won't "be allowed to continue".

The change from bully/ or predator/ or prey; as a result of fear/ becomes the criminal only when you choose "I LIKE this power"; and the reality of that surrenders the respect for every other life. It is the loss of respect that drives men insane/ and undoubtedly women too. Fear supports insanity by becoming a "new environment" that needs no excuse, "I am afraid/ therefore I have a right, to do whatever". In the prey insanity results in heinous acts, "to appease the gods"/ they won't kill me if _____. In the predator insanity results in a wider variety of excuses: they did this to me/ therefore it is fair to do this to them/ it is fair to lie, to cheat, and to steal, or even kill because they did these things first: even if it was in some other land, a different time in history or whatever/ no need for truth, "the purpose here is to control and manipulate reality, for me". I am your god/ you just don't know it yet. The bully seeks a reputation that will never die/ therefore he or she becomes a terrorist, or serial killer, or other violent means to testify

to the world: FEAR ME/ I am a god to you; cause I can sneak up on you when you least expect it/ and take away your world, or your life, or what is important to you, fear me!

A social skill is the relationship discipline assigns to your behaviors; thereby allowing the recognition of safety to one and all, by the assertion of training and understanding of the order that gives and accepts each one has an equal right to participate in fairness, and hope. And even stupidity if necessary/ but not violence, not arrogance, and not to take away the rights of others. That is the basic meaning of a social skill, to include the others/ and honor their presence because they are life too. To respect the situation, and to behave then for the benefit of the others; not to hurt them. This means you don't exclude the others either/ loneliness is a harsh existence, and unfit for a world in harmony; be kind to each other. Peace constitutes an experience where there is no need for fear/ therefore no fear at all. Safety in the mind, because behaviors represent an honest expectation of honor, does form the fundamental parameters of peace/ thereby establishing a known expression of value. Such as everyone is included/ everyone is respected/ & everyone gets a turn. The common entertainment of today is a constant barrage of lust & violence & hate, bringing insanity to nearly every house/ everyday! This is a purpose of generating fear & foreboding in society, and throughout the expectation of life: never know who might be out to terrorize you! This causes the prey to move closer together/ & gives the

predator its opportunity to plot & plan and attempt to destroy: in humanity this primary predator today is economics/ and the forced destruction of a life's work. A predator wants you to fear them/ they insist, because if you turn to hate them, you will become suffocated by fear. A virtually defenseless prey/ because you have no thought, only the instinct to run into their own traps. DO NOT DO IT, remember JESUS And GOD'S LOVE for you all. Simply change and come away from the insane/ go also to your own structures of government and turn the predators themselves into nothing more than people without a right, and without rules/ or the treason of boughten lies instead of law. It is also true, that sex and women are being used to convince themselves in movies and entertainment, "that you are suppose to be": having sex on the third date or before/ fighting like dogs, instead of living/ warriors instead of negotiators, and so on. It ain't so. Live and think for yourself/ "hollywood" simply sells anything you will buy/ and because they must fill so many hours, they do resort to anything they can find. Another tragedy/ another stupidity/ another disrespect for all life, leading humanity to the edge of hell.

There are predators everywhere in american society today/ the most common being "the liar/ the braggart/ & the slime". The liar exists by attacking anyone who will listen with "waves of flattery & temptation"/ you will be rich,

if only you obey them. It is a wide ranging failure and a critical deceit/ that runs the range from rapist, to religion. Common descriptions include "dieting and exercise/ that will make you happy"; anything you WANT to believe makes you a sucker/ for anything that is not defined by truth. More simply the seduction of lies works best, when you believe all you need to do "is collect this, before anyone else finds out it has value". Greed walks in the door/ and greed doesn't need truth, it wants only "treasures, for free". In terms of the game of dieting or exercise/ the temptation is "you will be happy", if only you do this: the treasure is, "a better body means, I am going to get more and better sex/ more respect/ or more something". The reality of being happy is you cannot buy it/ happiness is not for sale! You must earn it, by your behaviors and your ways of dealing with other lives or accepting yourself. To earn happiness is to examine the evidence of miracles and be honestly amazed at the wealth of your existence; you are very lucky beyond any possibility of real conception of the truth here; YOU ARE ALIVE, "Praise GOD". IN THAT PRAISE, comes true happiness/ because it is the investigation of miracles that assigns you hope and happiness that needs no other explanation or participation/ you are blessed, and you know it. The truth of a body is very simple, it is important/ because it identifies health/ and health of mind and body is very important to the quality of any life. The style or quality of physical attributes extends to the next generation/ therefore these are important as well. But body or mind

are personal possessions, they are not "what the others want"; to make you happy with your time. They must be what YOU DESIRE, as a life to be lived. In other words, if you become lost in food/ then you are lost in your life as well; you are unhappy because something has taken away your hope, and the evidence is in your need to replace that something with food. If you are satisfied with your life/ then you will simply be in control with your body. That does not mean "every bit of fat" is delegated to happy or not happy/ very many people try desperately to have both worlds: they want to be fat, or more correctly they want to eat anything they want, all the time, with no restrictions placed upon their own behaviors. Freedom without responsibility/ consumption without cost. It is a lie/ and you are living your lie. Like it or not. But none of these will admit too much fat is important/ instead all believe in an absolute right to be however fat they choose to be; and you must accept them as they are. They are correct/ it is their life, and not you or anyone else can make them stop, they are free, like all the others who want to escape responsibility "we can have weapons of mass destruction/ cause we are better"/ all who demand rules and wreck lives; at least these are only hard on themselves. Those who are too thin are a mirror image of the same philosophy, only on the opposite side. The body is a responsibility/ therefore if you refuse a duty to life, someone is going to say something; it is fair. What is not fair is the assertion, that you can tempt, manipulate, control, own, or change this person ; it is their life, it is not

yours; and you ain't perfect either. But this is simple and easy; and life is not simple or easy/ in fact a certain percentage of people are set up by nature to become fat, for the simple purpose of sustaining life in case of a lengthy period of starvation; they are the final lifeline of survival. Therefore respect them, accept them, and do not avoid them. But no one is forced/ no one is required to accept/ no one can argue nature did this to me; each one makes their own choice. The mind is equally challenged to accept the responsibility of making choices beyond "the freedom of the mind"/ by understanding the responsibility we owe to life, and to each other. Failure to accept duty, becomes a failure to accept discipline/ then when the mind in "free fall" begins to throw out ridiculous or disastrous ideas, failure follows, because the body is allowed to reaction or act upon these impulses; instead of examine and define their destiny to life. The mind is not static/ it can be released to venture into a world of measurement and emotion establishing the concentration of venom necessary to begin the separation from life itself, as hate or violence. The first definitions of violence are always led by the mind in freedom/ these become consequences that then establish a desire to have more power/ or an understanding that love requires more discipline and duty.

The braggart follows the crowd, telling all how great he or she or they are/ saying "follow me, trust me, give your body or life to me; because they are like a god to those others; because the braggart is there". We are great/ that is the tone and texture of the lies; Hitler, is a prime

example/ and his speeches are simple works in mass hypnosis among people who desperately wanted change. Like the sucker in the seduction of lies, the hypnotic gesture is to assure the people they are like gods/ next to those others. When this is accepted, war is inevitable. The braggart differs from the liar or the slime, because they want the people to know they are god/ while the liar, wants only to hide/ and the slime simply wants the money or power, nothing else is important. The braggart goes to hades/ but you go too, if you choose to follow them. Therefore REPENT of this, while you DO still "have a prayer".

The slime is that presence in advertizing & corruption that gives organized crime its ability to extort and do violence to the masses. They are the evidence of crime, as their work includes the ability to reach out and do far more harm to far more people that at any time in history. If advertizing and the rest bad? No/ not that, but the intent to take, irregardless of the cost to another human being, even if your part is minimal: YOU are still participating. The news is obviously involved to an equal extent promoting whatever the money will buy, or allow. The news of today is not intended to be "useful"/ like all corruption, it is controlled by a few, for the purpose of those few, thereby the tools become weapons/ and the "news" becomes tainted with every nuance of manipulation that can be devised. A case in point:

although the production of ethanol is entirely wrong for a wide variety of reasons, particularly the ravaging of water supplies. Nothing of water is mentioned even though every reason to believe the news is well informed exists: still no mention! More is located In part, because they want to entrap and collect the money first, from all investors who will be sucked into the trap/ but mostly because money has appeared, and the greed demonstrated by a lack of duty or responsibility to the public clearly shows "The devil in charge". Devil here means simply to discard the lives of others, fully knowing they will fail from your work or lack thereof/ and taking satisfaction in the deceit: do you not control? Of course you do/ you are taking their lives and crashing them into the ground: aren't you powerful, "practically gods" aren't you? To add to this are the courtrooms pretending/ how many of the judges, the lawyers, and so on have become useless because money controls their world and their decisions: instead of a constitution of law/ they operate under the assumption; if I just choose these, then these few will make me "the proudest judge around"/ they will reward me, and I will have riches. How better to prove, I AM JUDGE, of your world. This is a club of heretics who disavow WE THE PEOPLE, and simply prey on the people slaughtering and abusing whoever they choose. Can you stop them? Have they not invaded the constitution and changed it on their own without a vote/ simply removing "during good behavior"/ and making themselves invincible to any challenge, irregardless of the behavior. The educators too

conform to this concept of "it ain't my fault, if I just don't care about anyone but me". Therefore instead of real life, and real problems and real education, they shove children into real trouble, and real conflict, and real disasters. "Like a turkey shoot" for the predators, most will not escape the crippling and consequence of what has been planned for them. The traps to constrain and control their lives by turning them into slaves. Do not the young fall into credit scams, corruption, & failure; how many of those going to college fully understand: chained to their debt/ means imprisoned by their need. DO REPENT of these things/ why go to hades/ why create hell, and damnation for the children, and yourselves? Why? Explain it to me? Why. Think not/ think at least a little and you will understand that to take GOD'S CHILDREN , and throw them into harms way/ or pretend your job is just to take money for your own selfish interests, has no effects? Contains no punishments? You are wrong.

But I will tell you clearly, these are FAR more than you expect/ if in fact they do still exist and are to be used.

For clarity, I have no issues with death/ whatever the woman inside or GOD desires for my life is accepted. End of the reality. Make up your mind.

To women, the reality here is not a demand: the truth is I DO BELONG TO GOD And even to this spiritual woman inside; and no any power on earth can remove me, without

their consent: not either of them. Therefore the danger is entirely defined by what you are doing. Whether your heart and soul lead you to work for life, to lead the world/ or whether you are to discard my life is up to you: I don't care, its your decision. But I will tell you GOD KNOWS ,and this is not a game. Do organize quickly, even though I know you are only barely alive from being conceived/ the world will not wait long. You must grow up fast. Like it or not. I am also aware of the function of words, and the intensity of critical realities that link us to each other, and to the consequences of life; it is impossible to write without some meanings that transfer illustrations defined by more than one possibility; therefore understand simply, I do not wish to lead women/ there are needs that must be met, or you may fail. So make only your own decisions, be the leader of this world, and accept simply; that I am here to help you with your work. Unless you do not wish this to be so. Then free. Just so you know, reality teaches me I have a bad habit of letting the last 2 or 3 percent of any project without the necessary considerations of thought to protect it from this level of failure/ therefore with this work, I am correcting that problem and doing the best I can till the end has been accomplished. Consequently a few little things are added, and may have more added if life reminds me something is not yet clear enough. This is not an "endless writing"/ it is a need that must not fail: at least not without the best I can do.

The answers for these first three primary needs: the courtroom provided by me/ and as later will be used, WILL do all the necessary talking with regard to public content and the need for public participation and the intent to be educated in these things. That is the purpose of a courtroom in society/ that is the means of WE THE PEOPLE, to control government for themselves. The promise of the future is held in the words and the work of present and past; and are summed up in constitutional decree and foundation words of intent. THIS IS WHAT WE CHOOSE TO BE/ DO IT! Simple as that/ with severe penalties dependent upon the crime by any employee who does not understand "this is not a game". **Find your honor**, and you will survive the present and your work will prepare & create the future you deserve. All done.

As to the needs of humanity during this period of change, the questions are more complex. The foundation of simple peace in society is based upon food & water/ then shelter/ & then upon the relationships that will form through bitterness/ or love/ or the consequences of men & women who believe their lives are slipping away, because personal goals are NOT being met; in terms of want and pride.

LOVE needs only an opportunity to share and a truth to care about, to live in peace and harmony as one life to another life; every life. Therefore these will be the people MOST valuable in changing life for peace & harmony; they are your buffers/ help them to clarify and balance any

problems that arise in simple defiance of life. Someone has to say no/ someone who cares has to present an understanding that cannot be disputed, because it is true/ someone has to protect these people, from the "angry animal". BE these people honestly caring, and honorably sharing the opportunity to complain and describe what will be of value to us all/ and why. Accept criticism, accept detailed lists of complaints and post them for all to see; advertize for people to contend with these statements and post the results for all to see: and then take any good thing, that comes forth no matter who presents it, and use it for the benefit of life. Do reward the people most useful in this matter with "fair play". Be honorable/ it is important. To help the people of love, the greatest benefit life offers is a honorable companion/ that will treat you with patience, kindness, and respect. Therefore do what you can do, to achieve or help them with this reality, by providing meetings, & other opportunities for people to get to know each other/ as best you can.

The BITTER, are that percentage of people who will be working against any and all change/ thereby against life and peace on earth: because they have lost their primary desire in want and pride, or power. Therefore they are angry & upset because life has changed for them/ and their dreams and desires are dying. These will either disrupt by trying to get back everything they lost, lying profusely, tempting, & promising great things that cannot and will not happen. OR they will try to destroy everything you have gained so that "you lose too". This group is the

base material of terrorism/ and it is necessary to fight with them "as if they were a dog". From the top down, demonstrating a higher degree of purpose. In the eyes, "Keep hammering, what will happen if we don't". Break one or two legs; "No matter how much you want or believe you are god/ the resources are limited, & no one is going to let you play king or queen with their lives anymore.". Let them talk, it is their right/ BUT don't let ignorance or stupidity rule the day. Remind all, IF we don't work together & share together/ then only war & cannibalism is left. Because war will consume every resource you have [if not from weapons of mass destruction] and that means you too will not survive, even if you win the battle. Think not, then look at the evidence and know: either we stop the insanity now/ or even without war; we will be looking at death. Very much is dying/ the insanity of humanity is increasing, as its population count; even today, there is no guarantee you will survive more than a few short years. Therefore you murder yourselves, if you do not protect nature, and help it survive. Do not think to murder the others/ you have no right! If you try, even hitler will be above your head shitting on you in hades. Accept your responsibility, and understand life now has a price. You have confronted nature, and WON! But now YOU must keep nature alive, because you have already past the point where nature can survive without your assistance. You have become a god over nature/ if you fail your duty to keep your environment alive/ then you die. You do understand/ but many will say; "Nature is just fine/ nothing

can go wrong; he is trying to make us fear". Again, I will prove nothing to you/ I AM HERE, to demand that you look at the evidence available today/ and investigate the probable and certain future that exists/ and then decide upon exactly who you are going to kill. Because every resource thrown away, is going to kill someone in the future; because what they need to survive will not be available [YOU used it]. Do however be aware/ GOD SAYS, In no way will you be allowed to condemn many generations/ IT IS YOU, that will be sentenced to die, by your own decisions and your own hands. The book of Revelations says it is so, and I do interpret correctly. If you refuse to correct every disaster that you have demanded of nature including genetic mutilations/ you will still lose all your resources, quickly/ and you will still die. YOU have NO time for war/ NO resources for war/ NO money for war (who will help you complete their own deaths)/ etc. That leaves only the consequences of the majority, and the truth; that these will be unhappy, "because they had plans".

The majority will then begin to devise plots and temptations and manipulations with the intent to succeed in want & pride & power. "Its their life/ and they want a real life/ NOT a life subjected to limits or women or putting up with people"! This is commonly the aggression of men, and many WILL decide to take what they can get/ and to hell with the others. The reality of women is "to retreat from all things, in fear" and this will cause most to search for an aggressive man, "to fix their lives, and protect them

from their fears". Women too, have distinct aggressions, but as observations indicate; these are modulated into a demand for food, that then becomes a need for control. The critical understanding here is not, that men simply choose to be aggressive/ it is more natural than that . Instead this behavior has been necessary to "confront the enemy, and survive". "So it is not so simple as : to tell them no, or imprison a few/ so the rest may fear you". This will NOT work. **THERE IS NO DOUBT!** From the lessons of reality then, the only thing that does remove the "aggression in men"/ **IS SEX WITH WOMEN.** From observation the only thing that fundamentally changes fear in women/ is a man participating in their lives; and the only thing that competes with the demand for aggression in the lives of women, is an honest and equal participation with man, and/ or with life. Simple as that? **No, it is not!** Because the majority do not accept sex as more than; a chemical exchange or tool to control men, or for many men to simply use women for the chemicals. Thereby lust controls most male to female relationships of today.

Lust is that expression of selfishness formed as one person uses & abuses the other person simply as a tool, to get their drug fix/ or to control the other person; simply then, the person being used is not viewed as a person/ but more simply as a tool. You have chosen to take a life, and make it "your own toy". No life, of any kind, is your toy; these are all GOD'S CREATION. Even so, this is your

primary or majority reality, easily seen in your divorce rate/ because when the sex isn't passionate anymore, "you call the whole thing off". Lust, or drug addict, or abuser, etc; does NOT produce harmony or peace in society. Therefore NEW & DIFFERENT understandings of sex & life must be taught, and accepted as real. Sex is a "tool for society"/ not a tool for drug addicts, lust, etc. It sounds like a contradiction/ but it is real. As a tool for society, the reality of sex does distinctly control and contradict aggression: NOT as men fighting for lust, NOT as women using lust to get what they want/ but as reality asserts, "the men who have honest & real sex, are far less likely to do harm to society, than those who do not". Therefore they work for society instead. This is an absolute requirement for any life we would hope to sustain in the future, because it is no longer possible to buy, and consume "to entertain yourself". The life of tomorrow is a foundation in control through sexual honesty/ rather than through want, pride, or power. THIS requires a huge amount of change in both men and women, because both have used sex for anything but honesty and honorable sexual relationships between men and women. There are a wide variety of useful tools written for an understanding and education along these lines of thought. All provided for a new perspective in wisdom and the consequence of life in humanity. What has not been provided, are the fundamental descriptions of knowledge, about what is sexual within a man. Issues will arise as to the truth, that societies all over the world already use sex for

"entertainment, and control of men/ by men". The primary difference is today, it is the time of women; to take over control of men, by women/ and to use sexual relationships as they would design. This is a primary new role for women/ and you must accept it. Like it or not/ men have failed on all fronts, including sex. They will not agree/ but it is true. The reality is men have used advertizing to suggest to women, that they must fight for the men they want "with their clothes off". That is not so/ and as women, you must find a better way; clearly this one is not to your advantage. But to do so, you must enlist the primary source of your competition, and teach them to be in control, rather than the object of control by men. "The pretty ones" will say, men fall all over themselves to be with me/ I am in control! But reality states, once you stop having sex "how many remain"? How many want a life with you? How many truly believe in you as a friend, and a companion for life? Or, all they just trying to get in your pants and then leave.

The fundamental knowledge of what is going on inside the male body, is a critical need to women, so that you will KNOW how to control men and use their male parts & pieces for her own benefit. This is important, because if you are successful in learning about male sexuality/ then you will know how and why men act the way they do! Understanding means, you may then choose their destiny by introducing new avenues of life/ if they are willing to accept what you offer. For this purpose you have been provided already with spiritual & mental descriptions of

male/ when body is added, those who can fully understand men, must then teach the other women; so that all will know how. The freedom to choose is extremely important to men/ therefore "to become the destiny of a man, IT IS WOMAN that must be able to understand and accept the desire & purpose of that man, or it will be fruitless, and bad. Share a man, if you cannot find enough/ thereby you will tell every other man what is important to you. You cannot be owned/ therefore do not own, love and cherish and be important to each other/ choosing love and being loved. As woman, it is now your job to become the object of his true desires/ but as love, you will express & experience the value & treasures of his heart in return. This is a choice/ do you desire this, or not? Be honest/ it is important. If you are true to love, then if you are honest with your spirit inside, it will be so. These are basic conceptions of your future in harmony & peace. What is missing are the pieces of simple physical life that form work and needs; but these are easy compared with the above. If you form truth and harmony with life and government, everything else will simply fall into place. Therefore this is the beginning of "more than a simple life"/ it is an invitation to the places called eternal, because truth identifies what cannot die. To achieve all the things necessary as women to control the destiny of life on earth, it is necessary that you understand what is going wrong with sexual conduct between men & women today: that means that women must learn about the sexual truths of men, the sexual reality of men, and the sexual needs or

desires or addictions of men. You must learn why/ so that you can fix why not.

The consequence to my own life being, "I am the experimental model, to be used". The spiritual woman inside insists I provide this opportunity to learn/ BUT whatever you will receive is literally beyond my comprehension; "they aren't my parts and pieces anymore/ they are hers". I have no idea how to survive it/ but my destiny, HAS literally become her live to live, a little more each day. IT IS a very strange experience. Just for clarity, "I don't have any control mentally or physically over the male parts or pieces/ no rights, no say, & no options" my reality has taken them away/ but I do wish you well, because I know this is for the life of the world, and your future. Even so, I have no clue what you are going to receive/ its not up to me. Which is exactly, "why me"/ because what is male inside can be separated from what is simply male behaviors, or allowed male behaviors: or she may leave me as a male identity without a clue what to do, in some form or fashion; it is not me, its not my choice. This spiritual woman inside literally does have control of everything sexual. I choose to help life on earth survive/ how is up to her. I failed before I even started seriously/ therefore it is her turn. You may choose not to do this/ but I do remind you, the world is going to change/ either for hate or for love. Its up to you, to decide, if this body would help you or not. I don't know, what you will

choose for any of this. Just for your own understanding, I have only one choice here, anything that is not fundamentally about love inside/ I have a say in: therefore love does control, even if I do not. NOTHING has been found amiss, the woman inside is about love for life on earth. These things are about her plans for life on earth/ they are not mine, I failed/ never finding a way that could succeed. It is certain, "the idea of spirituality" is not common grounds for discussion/ this is a female spirit inside, and we have only begun to "talk a little"/ and I have no idea how to describe her or what she does; completely different: but loving, even if I don't understand anything else: this is the same. I understand her purpose and desire, & they are the same as mine; {to honor GOD , and to help life survive on earth} therefore we are joined. We are becoming the same descriptions of truth, "but because we have only begun to talk, just a little" I really don't know what that means. This is in fact a sign that what is man is dying, and will be lost; a reality that is also quite strange. She controls, because I failed/ and she is a greater truth, than I. An understanding of this begins in Revelation 12, from the bible.

There will be an immediate attack by the religious, and the prudish men & women. You may tell the religious, SIMPLY: history proves the answer of men, and in particular religious men is war/ a tool they created for themselves, for the purpose of death and judgment

against GOD'S Creation. an answer, that will be completely designed by women, using the tools of GOD'S OWN CREATION , for the sake of saving lives on earth. Who then, "is more righteous" by your own comprehension's of "God's will, for life on earth"? Those who kill/ or those who choose for life: answer the question!

The prude believes EVERYTHING sexual is either evil or basically a disgrace outside of a "darkened bedroom"/ and for many it is simply evil; no need to ask questions! This is a judgment/ and it is wrong. What GOD has provided for humanity, is NEVER a disgrace or evil/ it is only what men & women choose to do or think about themselves or someone else, that constitutes evil or disgraceful. Outside of honest and honorable sexuality, there is perversion and lust and evil things/ but inside the dimension of hope and life and love as was intended by GOD ; there is nothing evil or disgraceful, unless you personally choose it to be. In life terms; sexuality AS INTENDED, is a blessing between adults of the opposite sex/ and you know this is true.

The foundation to be built, is then the removal of sex as a chemical process/ and its replacement as defined by women, MUST be better. The image of woman as an object for sex/ MUST be replaced with women as the foundation of love, & thereby life in society! **BOTH**, are accomplished through the understanding of man, by

woman. Literally not only a mental and spiritual description/ but body as well. Believe it or not, it is important to you. And no, I don't know how or what you will learn, or any of it; that is not my job, somehow I am given to you for you to learn/ it is your job to find out how, I don't know. Not a clue, really; life is so different you just wouldn't believe/ at least I can't describe it well.

Sometimes feel like a woman with parts to be abandoned somehow. Mostly feel like a man, with a woman's chest, and no controls; it is so strange.

The foundation of peace in society is equality & justice for all. The foundation of harmony in life is simply WE THE PEOPLE, Honored & respected, BUT controlled by constitutional values and law. To achieve continued expression and experience as a government of we the people, it is absolutely necessary to remove every control from the media/ and remove every need for advertizing money/ and to open the door to every opinion, and particularly every truly important description of environmental or resource or other consequence to the world. To do that, "the government pay"/ and the media police themselves by using themselves as a group of hundreds or thousands to edit and maintain what the public will view. The internet is useful for this. Those who stories are published make a "good salary"/ those who are implemental make a slightly less salary/ those who simply work in a helpful mode will be invited to no less than one " working convention" paid for by "the government". The business aspects are separated, and will be owned by the

public/ but will not control the reporters, they are free, to police themselves. Society however will take account of their work and determine their pay. Not only will you report/ but you will educate, and you will control the hours and way you intervene in the public life, FOR the benefit of the public! If they don't need to hear it/ then choose a less critical time or way, to intervene.

The foundation of world peace is world law, and the police to enforce it.

The foundation of world harmony is an environment ALIVE/ and you must rescue everything you can; NO holding back/ do your best. This is combined then with honest and real resource usage, an educational reality, and a structured opportunity that understands and makes clear to all

EITHER WE WILL LIVE TOGETHER IN PEACE/ OR we will die together in war: for we are truly TOO MANY on an earth that has become too small for any other way. Just how it is.

The remaining questions are: what defends us from each other, for peace on earth/ what will men be allowed to do, in this new era of time/ when will women be allowed complete control over society/ & how do we involve the entire world, when so many men stand in the way?

what is wrong in human society, is want and pride/ if you remove them, then you will share the work, and the happiness. When was the last time your "expensive whatever made you happy?" Only when you buy it/ because you can flaunt it to the others. Think about life without life to surround you/ YOU on a barren rock, with nothing! You can have all the possessions you want/ but no life but yours, and you may not die. Thereby do you believe you would be happy? Do you? Why? Discuss it, and then explain why life inside of you desires to be alive.

The reality of men is simply "our time has past". Simple as that. Instead of aggression/ to live, we now require negotiations. Take a look/ you cannot do it! Instead of military power/ to live, we now require world law, and world participation. Take a look/ you did not do this, will not get another chance: you will fight instead. It is true. Instead of gathering resources as fast as you can/ to live, we now require careful planning & honest attention to detail, and to people, and their needs: but not their whining. To put you in charge is like asking "the fox to guard the chicken" it ain't going to work. History proves it. Instead of your massive "look at me, ain't I great projects"/ to live, we now require an elegant & well-defined life projects;; constantly refining existence to a community based scale for the sake of survival. Removing nearly everything you chose. Because it is unsustainable, and corrupt: killing instead of defending. Man is through ruling

the earth/ or men die. Women too, unless they choose to live, but man simply refuses, to accept their rule. Some will survive. THE WORLD HAS CHANGED, and it is dying because of men. But men have not changed/ therefore history and reality know what they will do. As you have already done/ men have chosen death to the world. Therefore they will be replaced/ or the world goes to HELL and ARMAGEDDON.

Those who do the work are in charge of the work Man may not help them with advise on how to lead/ merely advise on truth as best they know it. Man is removed from leadership and from help/ so that the "essence of women" will control/ NOT the input of men, with a woman's touch/ but the reality of what will women choose! The world is at the point of death/ and WE MUST HAVE SERIOUS CHANGE! Or we die, it is not a hard concept or reality to understand/ simply examine the evidence and explain the future: BUT DON'T LIE. I have no idea what women will do/ it is their choice/ it is their RIGHT to redesign sexual conduct/ let them have it. But make them do the work of leadership themselves/ no easy out, let the men tell us what to do.

The question of complete control for women is dependent upon the women. As a timetable, I will expect within 12years or less, the entire world will be run by women/ without any men. BUT women must prove they are able by establishing fundamental truths, of a world that is benefitting because those who have come first, HAVE

PROVEN worthy. Do not be lazy, or arrogant/ be honest and productive, and do the work because life is worth the effort. To do this does require the efforts of men. To gain the honorable help of most men, women must understand HOW to make them happy/ so they can & will make women happy too. MORE than sex is required/ but sexuality cannot be dismissed. Men have failed to make most women happy sexually/ therefore most men are not honorably happy with sex either. WOMEN must control sexual conduct, and decide what shall change/ men must accept this reality; teach them gently! To women, go ahead and grab the balls and use them like a choke collar on a dog; GENTLY, but firmly. DO NOT grab the penis/it doesn't care much, unless it is to find the balls; these are your weapons. And they will obey, if they want sex/ and they do. Men are not your enemies/ remember that, and be fair. If they are not fair with you, or in particular violent with you/ then after the deed is done; there is still time to grab those balls, and teach true respect. DO expect some "unhappy men"/ but be fair, and you will gain their respect; and with that respect they will know: they have to listen to your needs and wants, as well as their own. They will object/ but it is you, that has been given a very simple weapon, easily grabbed, while they can only be violent against you (leaving bruises), if they are violent, USE THE COURT TO REFINE THEM, OR TEACH THEM NEVER AGAIN. Make a law, and use it.

The reality of men is simple. Throughout most of history, women have kept men guessing in common relationships/

just to keep them off balance and thereby gain control. Today, women must gain control of the courtroom regarding any sexual crimes/ and thereby proclaim themselves as SAFE. Next you must take control of sexuality and redefine your relationship with men. Then it is absolutely necessary to quit playing games with men, and build a BALANCED relationship of shared values and worth; equals in every way. This will translate across the continents/ and you will then help the women of every nation to take control for themselves. Those who fail to surrender, require intervention by the rest of the world, the threat does not matter; be wise/ and clear the trash, of all men who have led us to the door of extermination.

If you as women are able, then life goes on for another thousand years or so/ because it can. If not, then dependent upon what truly happens, life will end far from happy/ and perhaps worse, Than simply dying from the tragedies of men. Choose .

The spirit inside does NOT allow me to advertise in any meaningful way/ clearly this is your job, I am not allowed. Therefore what YOU PERSONALLY DO or do not do, is absolutely essential to the consequences that will decide if life on earth lives or dies; it is up to you.

As for me, I will continue as is necessary in court/ until such time as the courtroom is no longer a realistic option; both in state or federal courts as necessary. by

separating us from those who would exterminate us all. Then the work truly begins/ the pay is a life to live, and a future to survive/ the answer is happiness, rather than war; by paying the price and living the duty life requires of us all. Make your decision.

But remember, there are only two choices:

A: you give the world over to control of women, and they fix the failures of men. Or you die.

Or

B: you stay with men and die.

PICK ONE.

